

DIVINE TRUTH PRAYER

Divine Truth

Discover God's Universal Truth and Receive God's Love
(all information can be found on the Divine Truth website)

Preface and Compilation by Pat Stewart
patdotstewart@gmail.com
20 September 2025

Front Cover Photo: NoName_13 (pixabay.com)

Printed by [Goderich Print Shop](https://goderichprintshop.com) (goderichprintshop.com)

Excerpt from the Divine Truth website on Intellectual Property

Divine Truth Policies, Terms & Conditions:

All materials, including but not limited to videos, audios, documents, e-books, and event materials provided by the Divine Truth organization are the intellectual property of Alan John Miller and Mary Suzanne Luck. Alan John Miller and Mary Suzanne Luck provide these materials via the Divine Truth website and other electronic means to any person world-wide who wishes to freely distribute these materials for any purpose.

The Divine Truth organization, Alan John Miller, and Mary Suzanne Luck do not agree with any attempt by a third party to benefit financially from their free distribution of this material, to claim copyright over the material, to claim ownership or authorship of the material, to modify the material without their consent, or to restrict the free distribution of the material.

Preface

This is an independent project undertaken by me and is not associated with Jesus & Mary and the Divine Truth Organization.

This book is a collection of excerpts from the Relationship with God series from the [Divine Truth](#) website focusing on how to communicate with God effectively by understanding what prayer is, how to pray and what kind of prayers God responds to; how to long for and discover God's Truth; and how to transform our souls by longing for and receiving God's Love.

The three seminars I used for this compilation are:

- Prayer – [May 16, 2009](#)
- Praying for Divine Truth – [May 24, 2009](#)
- Praying for Divine Love – [June 20, 2009](#)

To keep this book at a manageable size, I did not include the Audience Questions at the end of 'Praying for Divine Love' as they are not specifically related to the topic of 'Prayer'.

Other than this Preface, I did not write any of the material in this book. All information came from the [Divine Truth](#) website.

Happy Reading!

Pat Stewart
patdotstewart@gmail.com

Contents

Preface..... 3

INTRODUCTION TO PRAYER: Part 1 11

1. Introduction 11

2. What is prayer? 13

2.1. Our souls are the real us..... 13

3. Prayer is a soul-to-soul connection 13

3.1. The Holy Spirit is the connection between God’s soul and our soul that allows Divine Love to flow 14

4. Prayer opens up pathways in our souls 16

5. How God “hears” our prayers 17

5.1. God “hears” our emotions, not our thoughts..... 17

5.2. Personal crises help us to connect with our emotions and with God 18

5.3. Establishing a constant communication with God 18

5.4. The substance of thoughts vs. emotions 19

5.5. Prayer is transmitted instantly 19

5.6. God feels all of our emotions 20

5.7. God senses but does not resonate with our painful emotions.. 21

5.8. Prayer helps us to learn to see ourselves as God sees us..... 23

5.9. Not “hearing” a response from God indicates that we are out of harmony with God’s feelings..... 25

5.10. Prayer is a physical connection between us and God..... 25

5.11. God “hears” our emotions and our intentions 26

5.12. Words can help us connect to our emotions 26

5.13. God waits for us to feel our emotions before responding 27

5.14. God wants us to connect to ourselves..... 28

5.15. Illustration about prayer from “The Life Elysian” 30

5.16. God never breaks Her Laws to respond to prayer 32

6. God only answers sincere and earnest prayers 33

6.1. The importance of truth	35
6.2. Other Divine Love movements on the planet	36
6.3. Thankfulness is important for our progression	38
7. God answers prayers that address causes rather than effects	41
7.1. Healing caused by prayer	43
7.2. Health, aging and death	45
INTRODUCTION TO PRAYER: Part 2	51
8. Why God does not answer prayer about the effect	51
9. God answers prayers that are harmonious with free will	52
9.1. Speaking up for truth	52
9.2. God’s perspective on confidentiality	53
9.3. Free will and truth	55
9.4. Truth and fear	58
9.5. God answers prayers with loving motives	65
10. God will not answer prayers where we refuse to do what we are asking God to do	69
11. God does not answer prayers that harm others or the environment	71
12. God does not answer prayers that involve heartless repetition	72
13. God does not answer prayers that are demands	72
13.1. God will never take away our Law of Attraction	74
Appendix 1: Relationship With God: Introduction To Prayer Seminar Outline	76
Appendix 2: Excerpt From The Life Elysian	82
LONGING FOR DIVINE TRUTH: Part 1	94
1. Introduction	94
1.1. AJ’s emotional state	94
2. Coming to see ourselves as God sees us	95
3. Transitioning from the second to the third sphere of the spirit world	95

4. Praying for Divine Truth to enter us emotionally	96
4.1. Qualities of Prayer	97
4.2. Without Truth, Divine Love cannot flow	97
4.3. Truth prepares our souls for Divine Love	98
4.4. Not accepting a truth prevents God's Love from flowing	99
4.5. Not believing that God is an entity blocks God's Love from flowing	99
4.6. Our emotions determine our connection with God, not our minds	99
4.7. Understanding how to receive Divine Love	100
4.8. Personal truth vs. Divine Truth.....	100
4.9. Divine Truth can enter our souls if we seek it.....	101
5. Living in truth	102
5.1. Withholding truth is not being truthful	102
5.2. Truth never creates pain	105
5.3. Speaking the Truth.....	105
5.4. By not speaking the truth to someone we are not loving them.....	109
6. AJ interviews Mary about her experiences with truth.....	113
7. When we love truth in our lives is when we are praying for Divine Truth	122
8. Emotions that prevent our love of truth	123
8.1. Shame and embarrassment	124
9. Qualities of Divine Truth	125
10. Divine Truth is infinite	126
10.1. Truth exposes error.....	128
10.2. Seeking truth.....	129
11. Divine Truth is Absolute	130
11.1. Divine Truth is absolute but progressive in its discovery	132
11.2. If we seek first Divine Love, truth will be added to us	132
11.3. Learning truth from God	133

12. Divine Truth is fully harmonious with Divine Love	133
12.1. When we become at-one with God our personal truth will match Divine Truth	135
13. Divine Truth does not compromise even for the sake of peace ...	135
13.1. Not compromising for peace involves owning our emotions	136
LONGING FOR DIVINE TRUTH: Part 2.....	138
14. Divine Truth is emotional, not intellectual	138
15. Facing personal truth	139
15.1. Judging ourselves	141
15.2. Blaming ourselves and others	142
15.3. Emotions of self-deception	143
16. Divine Truth always respects free will.....	144
16.1. How God treats our free will	146
16.2. When we respect other's free will we don't make decisions for them that they wouldn't make	149
16.3. Reasons for lack of focus on the discussion	151
17. Divine Truth does not conform to men's beliefs	153
18. Divine Truth always results in freedom	154
18.1. Example of the monetary system being out of harmony with Divine Truth	155
18.2. Example of the political system being out of harmony with Divine Truth	156
18.3. Examples of family situations that are in harmony with Divine Truth.....	156
18.4. Dealing with demanding and controlling mothers	160
18.5. Getting under anger into grief	163
18.6. Example from AJ's life about living in truth with his mother .	164
18.7. Being truthful about our relationships with our mothers	167
19. Divine Truth results in a fearless existence	169
19.1. Example of fears of lack of abundance	171

20. Closing Words..... 172

Appendix: Relationship With God: Longing (Praying) For Divine Truth Seminar Outline..... 174

LONGING FOR DIVINE LOVE: Part 1 178

1. Introduction 178

2. Understanding how to receive Divine Love is the most important truth of the universe 179

3. God is an entity with whom we can have a personal relationship with..... 179

3.1. Message from Loss Trenos in the Padgett messages 181

3.2. Reluctance towards hearing about God 183

4. Jesus’ teachings about prayer in the 1st Century 184

5. God designed the universe to draw us to Her 186

6. God desires a personal relationship with us 187

7. The Holy Spirit transmits Divine Love into our souls when we are in Divine Truth 188

7.1. Understanding truth at an emotional level transforms our lives 189

8. The importance of praying for Divine Love for soul progression.... 191

8.1. “All these other things will be added to you” 193

8.2. Self-reliance vs. God-reliance 194

8.3. Understanding truth at the soul level 194

8.4. Our emotional injuries impair our relationship with God 195

9. The importance of faith for connecting to God..... 196

9.1. Faith is based on real evidence 196

9.2. Receiving Divine Love is a physical connection that occurs between God’s and our soul..... 197

9.3. Lack of faith that God loves us blocks our connection with God 198

9.4. Being angry with God 199

10. The prayer for Divine Love 200

- 11. What Divine Love does to the human soul201**
 - 11.1. Divine Love expands the soul’s ability to love.....201**
 - 11.2. Divine Love expands the soul’s ability for mediumship202**
 - 11.3. Divine Love expands the soul’s ability to express its gifts202**
 - 11.4. Divine Love allows the soul to progress beyond the sixth sphere of the spirit world202**
 - 11.5. Divine Love transforms the soul into a new creature with greater capacities202**
 - 11.6. The soul is capable of shrinking as well as expanding204**
 - 11.7. Our souls control every aspect of our lives.....204**
 - 11.8. Divine Love transforms our soul into a “supernormal” soul with much greater power206**
 - 11.9. Divine Love exposes untruths within our souls.....206**
 - 11.10. Divine Love allows us to grow infinitely207**
 - 11.11. Divine Love allows us to reach a state where we forgive instantly.....207**
 - 11.12. Receiving Divine Love increases joy in our lives208**
 - 11.13. Receiving Divine Love allows us to become at-one with God208**
 - 11.14. Spirits in the sixth sphere of the spirit world209**
 - 11.15. Receiving Divine Love without being aware of it212**
- LONGING FOR DIVINE LOVE: Part 2214**
 - 12. The prayer for Divine Love214**
 - 12.1. We are not inherently sinful, but are perfect creations of God214**
 - 12.2. God is not punishing nor wrathful.....215**
 - 12.3. Our feelings of unworthiness block our connection with God216**
 - 12.4. God desires to be at-one with us218**
 - 12.5. Our desires that are in harmony with love grow as we grow towards God.....218**

12.6. Progressing on the Divine Love Path vs. the Natural Love Path; the example of a splinter221

12.7. Receiving God’s Love requires an open soul and living in truth223

12.8. Divine Love can transform our souls into the Divine.....225

12.9. Receiving Divine Love increases our faith225

12.10. Receiving Divine Love to the point of at-onement with God transforms us into immortal souls226

12.11. If we long for Divine Love sincerely, we will receive it227

12.12. Temptations of the flesh230

12.13. Negative spirit influence.....232

12.14. God smiles upon our weaknesses237

12.15. Trusting God237

13. The Divine Love Path is all about connecting to God238

14. The benefits of a relationship with God.....240

15. Emotions of self-deception.....241

16. Processing blockages to causal emotions243

17. The closing of the Gates of Heaven243

Appendix 1: Relationship With God: Longing (Praying) For Divine Love Seminar Outline247

Appendix 2: The Prayer for Divine Love.....256

The Prayer257

Resources258

INTRODUCTION TO PRAYER: Part 1

1. Introduction

Welcome today everyone. How has your month been?

Bit different for different people obviously. Mine and Mary's month has been very intense, and we have had some really big things to deal with, so many of you may have sent me some emails and gotten no response. And the reason is that we have had very little chance to do anything other than process our emotions for the month.

Today I am actually in a terrible state, so I don't know what kind of a discussion you are going to get. This morning, I had an emotion come up of just wanting to die. So I'll see how we go with that today. I've processed that quite a lot through my life. When I was young, when I was about six years of age and again when I was nine, I had pneumonia. For any of you who have had pneumonia, it is actually a desire to die, through sadness. I am getting the symptoms of it again, so we'll just see how we go with that. I've got to work through that emotion for myself. Mary is obviously having different emotions to work through, and she has also been doing really well. She is actually at the moment out printing some more handouts for you, for those of you who haven't got a handout.

Today the discussion is about prayer. And I want to have a series of discussions. Not just today, but the next few discussions are going to be about our relationship with God. And the reason I wanted to deal with that specifically is that I feel we have had a lot of discussion up until now about the Law of Attraction, we've had a lot of discussion up until now about opening up emotionally and dealing with our emotions and now I feel that the majority of us are sort-of ready to start really connecting with God and being aware of how that connection is an emotional connection. So that is why I want to really focus now specifically on your relationship with God.

And the very first of those things is prayer obviously. We want to talk about what prayer is. This is not going to be a very religious discussion by the way, so those of you who are a bit afraid that it might be a religious discussion, it won't be. It will be more of a discussion about how you interact with God and how God interacts with you. We will talk about that a lot throughout this session today. We also want to maybe read a few things. Ideally what I would have liked to have done, if I was more prepared, is to get a few people up here and actually, there is an excerpt I want to read from "The Life Elysian" and it's got several different

characters. You are going to have to put your imagination on when I read through that and imagine me in all these different roles as I'm reading out the excerpt, because it's going to help you look at the issue of what is involved in prayer. We want to look specifically at that.

Now do all of you have a handout. Okay, it's four pages long. There is another handout that I'll be emailing out with it which is an excerpt that I'll be talking about today from the book "The Life Elysian," and that's eight or nine pages long. I'll send that via email to you, so you will get that sometime in the future. Tomorrow of course there is a mediumship session for those of you who are coming along to that. We'll be looking at the mediumship issues. It is the second session of the mediumship stuff, tomorrow, not today.

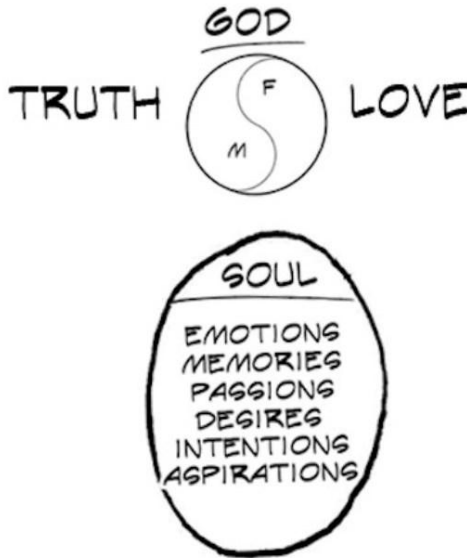
It is funny today because I had this feeling that I was just in a total blank and I often come to these sessions in a total blank. I hope that doesn't worry you too much. Today I am really in a total blank, so we'll see how we go about dealing with the discussion. Unfortunately, I am in a total blank about my favourite subject, which is prayer. So, I'm finding that is a bit difficult, because normally I would feel a lot of very deep emotions about it, and today because I am in this other emotion it is very, very difficult for me to connect. So, you'll have to bear with me today and I don't mind if you get up and walk out and say, "Oh AJ was just not on song today."

2. What is prayer?

2.1. Our souls are the real us

Now you remember what your soul is.

What is your soul? Here's your soul, what is it? Your emotions, your memories, passions, desires, intentions, experiences, aspirations, and so forth.



Our souls, which are made in the image of God's soul, contain our emotions, memories and so forth

There is our soul. The soul is the real you. The mind is not the real you. Your brain is not the real you. The soul is the real you. This is something we have said over and over and over again. This is the real you. The real you needs to connect to the real God. What is God? God is a soul as well. You can say God is the great over-soul if you like. Remember we always say that God has Divine Love and Divine Truth, the primary characteristics of His soul. That is something we need to bear in mind.

3. Prayer is a soul-to-soul connection

But God's soul has other attributes and qualities, in fact very, very similar, attributes and qualities to our own soul but infinite in capacity. The reason is that our soul was created in God's image, so the qualities and attributes that exist in our soul exist in God's soul but to a far more powerful degree, in fact to an infinite degree.

So, there's God's soul and there's our soul. How do those two souls talk? Well, the only way they are going to be able to talk is soul-to-soul. Now if our soul is our emotions our passions, our desires, our intentions and so forth, then wouldn't it make sense that the way we talk to God is through those things. Can you see that? The way we speak with God is through those things. It is not actually the words that we speak, it is not actually the thoughts that we have, but it is the emotions and the feelings that are within us that we direct to God, that God hears.

We could use the term "hearing", in terms of God "hearing" our prayer and us "hearing" in the sense of our "hearing" God's response. The hearing will all occur at the soul level. Does that make sense to everyone? All prayer is a soul-to-soul connection. A soul-to-soul connection, your soul connecting with God's soul. Now obviously when you connect to your own soul, usually you connect to it emotionally. When you connect to other people, generally you connect with them emotionally. It's the same with your connection with God. It is to do with your emotional connection. Your passion connection, your desire connection, your intentions and all those things. All of those things are your connection with God.

If I don't develop myself emotionally, if I don't develop my desires and passions, obviously I am going to have a lower capacity to connect to God than if I develop all of those things. That's why up until now we have spoken a lot about emotions and a lot about passions and a lot about desires. Because these are the ways in which we connect to God.

3.1. The Holy Spirit is the connection between God's soul and our soul that allows Divine Love to flow

So having a longing for God connects God with our soul through this thing that I've termed Holy Spirit. Now this is not some religious type of connotation, it is an actual physical energy force that God uses from God's soul to our soul. It is like a pipeline through which communication occurs. Specifically, this Holy Spirit is the pipeline, if you like, or the conduit for Divine Love to flow between the two souls. Remember we have spoken about that before in some of the other sessions that we've had. The reason it is called the Holy Spirit by celestial spirits is that it is the one spirit of God, or the one attribute of God, that is specifically for the transmission of Divine Love from God's soul into your soul.



The Holy Spirit is the conduit that transmits Divine Love from God to our souls

Now God can also transmit other emotions and feelings and energies into your soul through other methods. God has a creative energy for example. Your life breath or your life force is a part of that creative energy. That's an energy that God gives to all living things. But that is not what I am talking about here. This is a specific energy, the Holy Spirit. You can think of it as the greatest energy that God has in terms of influencing your soul. It is the pipeline, or the connection, between God's soul and your soul.

Now once that connection is made then Divine Love can flow through the connection. Next week in Brisbane we will be having a talk about prayers for Divine Love, and we will be concentrating specifically on what maintains the connection between yourself and God through the Holy Spirit with regards to receiving Divine Love. That's next week. Today we are talking more generally about prayer itself and what kind of prayers God can hear from you and what kind of prayers God can't hear from you; we should more specifically say cannot hear due to the laws that God has created.

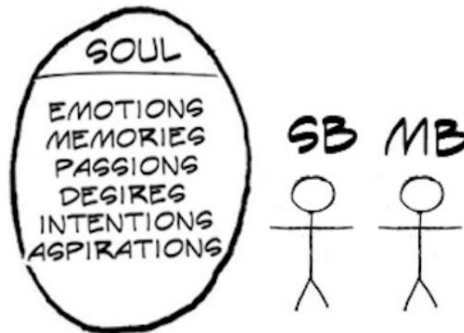
Our focus over the next few days and the focus today in particular is going to be on prayer generally rather than the prayer for Divine Love. Next week will be a focus on the prayer for Divine Love. Then later in another session, there will be prayer for Divine Truth. But today we're talking of the general characteristics of prayer. What kinds of things we can pray for, what kinds of things we will have difficulty praying for and so forth.

That is what we are focusing on now, how our soul can communicate with God's soul, and we'll also talk about how God's soul responds.

4. Prayer opens up pathways in our souls

Firstly, I would like to mention the effect of prayer. The effect of prayer is that it opens up pathways in your soul.

If you can think of your soul as a body for a moment; you know how we have talked about your having a physical body, a spirit body and a soul... if you could think of your soul as another body. So, you have got a spirit body, a physical body and a soul body let's call it. You can just picture for a moment that there is this third body we haven't talked about, the soul being that body.



We have a spirit body (SB) and a material body (MB) attached to our soul

In the spirit body you know that energy flows through, don't you? That's where you have your chakras. You've all heard of the term chakras where you have energy meridians passing through your body and these energy points are where energy flows through you. You can think of emotions as energy in motion. There are these feelings if you like, that pass through you, in your spirit form. Well, there are also feelings that pass, or they all come... all these feelings come from your soul, and they pass through your soul. You can think of your soul as this great ball of energy, through which emotions (all energy in the soul is emotion), you can think of all this emotion flowing constantly in the soul. You can picture it in your mind like one of those, is it Van de Graaf balls? You know where there is all this electrical energy flying off the ball and that's your soul, that powerhouse of emotion if you like, which is actually energy flowing out to the universe.

When you begin to pray there is a part of the soul that begins to open up. When we are talking about true prayer it actually opens up a portion of your soul. There is a physical part of your soul that begins to open up. And it is the part that opens up that is allowing you to receive things, in this

particular case, from God, but from also all parts of God's universe. Prayer is the key if you like, to opening up this part of your soul. You know how most of the time when you think of prayer, you think of some religious sort of connotation of what prayer is. What I am talking about is this part, this actual feeling or attitude in you which is called prayer that opens up a part of your soul so that you can now receive things that you couldn't receive before.

Now if it is a prayer for Divine Love it will open up a part of your soul where you can start feeling and receiving Divine Love. But if it is a prayer for other things in each case you will open up a part of your soul that allows you to receive. The biggest issue that we have is that we are constantly denying a connection with God. We are constantly pushing God away; we are constantly not receiving. That's now the default state of the human race if you like.

Participant: How are we constantly denying it?

We'll talk about that in a minute, about how we are pushing God away rather than accepting it but one of the main ways is by not understanding prayer.

5. How God “hears” our prayers

5.1. God “hears” our emotions, not our thoughts

You see if we talk about a religious connotation of prayer, most of the time it is thought of as a series of words that I read out, isn't it? So “Our Father in heaven” might be one of those series of words. If we are in another religion, it will be another series of words that we read out, which is a prayer to God. But whatever the prayer is, a lot of times that is the way we view it; it is all coming from our intellect really. How many times is our emotion involved in that process? If you can remember what it was like, some of you who went to church, how many times did your emotion get touched when you said the prayer, compared to how many times you said the prayer without emotion? Can you see how most of the time it is just the word coming out of our mouth, or even the thought coming out of our brain, but in fact the soul is not touched? Can you see that? If the soul isn't touched it is not a prayer and that is the thing we need to understand. God is not hearing things from our mind; God is hearing things from our soul. Totally different place, totally different space.

5.2. Personal crises help us to connect with our emotions and with God

Participant: Is the role of a deep crisis to give us an avenue to access a bit more emotion?

Yeah, that is one reason why deep crises generally trigger connections with God. It is because when we are in a deep crisis the soul is in these really strong emotions, is often overwhelmed with powerful emotions. Because it is a crisis that we generally have no solution for, we then generate a longing for God to assist us in the crisis and that is what causes a connection in those particular states. So that is one reason why in a crisis we feel a connection with God when we may not feel a connection with God at other times.

5.3. Establishing a constant communication with God

The whole object of prayer in the end though is to have a connection with God 24 by 7; that is the whole object. We don't want to just connect with God in a crisis and then the rest of the time feel quite disconnected from God. What we want in the end is to have a direct relationship with God that is constant.

Now if you can think of it as a child would think of this: in the first century when I began praying, I was only very, very young. I was around two years of age when I started to feel God and I used to talk to God all the time. I viewed God as my Daddy, and I used to often call God Daddy or Mummy. I used to refer to God in that way because it felt like a very personal thing between me and God.

I also viewed God as my friend. Imagine you had a friend with you 24 by 7. This friend loves you constantly. This friend is always interested in your welfare. This friend can also inform you about every single question that you have about anything in the universe that he created. If you could establish a constant communication link with that friend, wouldn't that be such a benefit to your life? You would be able to find out, "I've got this ache in my body, what's that about?" You would be talking away.

What used to happen for myself is that I would be talking away out loud all the time until my father Joseph got quite upset with me about that and they thought I was somehow going crazy. And so, I stopped talking out loud and just started doing it in my feelings and emotions. But before then I used to speak out loud constantly and there is nothing to stop you from doing the same. Just talking out loud, connecting to your own emotions constantly and talking to your friend God, if you could consider prayer as

that. Then you'll go far closer to what you could ever consider prayer to be in any other form.

So, the connection with God is this childlike, innocent, chatting away to God, that's what we are really talking about. But the chatting has to be coming from the emotion. It can't just be coming from the mind. Did everyone follow that? As soon as it starts to come from the mind then we are now out of the soul, and we are now in an appendage of the soul. Remember that the spirit and material bodies are connected to the soul, so the spirit body and the material body that are connected to the soul are just appendages of the soul. You can think of them as an arm of the soul. You can think of the spirit body as one arm and the physical body another arm, if you like. Using these arms is not the way that you are going to connect to God. How you are going to connect to God is by using your real self, which is the soul itself. That is how you will connect to God.

5.4. The substance of thoughts vs. emotions

Every single thing that comes from you toward God as a prayer is going to need to somehow involve your emotions, your desires, your passions, your intentions and so forth. If it doesn't involve those things, then it is not a prayer. It is just intellectual words spoken to space. There is a good quote in the Padgett messages where he said it rises no higher than the space above your head. Now certainly thoughts get transmitted all over the universe. The truth is that every single thought you have is also a packet of energy; you can think of it as an email. Every thought you have in your mind is like an email, a packet of energy that is spread out in space. But every emotion you have is far more powerful. It has a far more powerful effect on everything around you.

The mind itself does have energy and therefore every thought of the mind has some energy. But it has nowhere near the power that the energy of the soul has. We can certainly use our mind to start connecting with our soul's emotion when we pray. I'm not saying not to do that. What I'm saying is, understand that it is only when the emotion is involved that the prayer reaches God.

5.5. Prayer is transmitted instantly

In a physical sense it actually transmits faster than the speed of light. When you think about it, if God is outside the universe, then that means that God must be further away than the furthest possible star that we could possibly measure. Now at the moment they've measured distances of two or three million light years away. So, if I had a feeling and it travelled at the speed of light it would take two and half million years before it reached God. It wouldn't be very effective, would it?

Participant: No wonder I am not getting an answer!

No wonder... someone in two and half million years is going to get my answer.

So obviously prayer doesn't transmit at the speed of light. Prayer is transmitted, and this is the beauty of emotions, emotions are instant transmissions. That is one of the physical things that even those people in the 6th sphere do not understand. That every time you feel an emotion it is instantly felt by everything in the universe. Now if you have a feeling towards God, then God instantly feels that emotion. If that emotion that you feel towards God is harmonious with God's love and harmonious with God's laws, God will have an emotional response.

If you could just imagine for a moment, you've got a child sitting in your arms and the child starts crying. What do you feel straight away? Don't you feel those tears straight away? You feel the sadness of that child straight away. And many of us would start trying to calm down the child, which is obviously not always the best thing to do. But there would be an instant emotional response in myself if I am holding a child. Particularly if the child has just been hurt or something; you can feel the child's hurt.

5.6. God feels all of our emotions

So, if you can imagine now, God has you in her arms and she has you in her arms constantly whether you are aware of it or not, whether you are asleep to that or not, God has you in her arms. Every single emotion that you have God can actually feel and sense. Every single emotion. Now if those emotions are harmonious with love, God can respond to them. If those emotions are not harmonious with love, in other words they are desires, passions, intentions or emotions that are not loving in their intention, then God can still sense them but will probably and obviously not act upon them. So God can feel your every emotion.

Now that raises a lot of issues really, doesn't it, when you think about it? If God can feel my every emotion, then the emotion I had yesterday of killing somebody, well God felt that. The emotion I had last night of anger with my wife, well God felt that too. And the emotion I had this morning of wanting to die, which is the one I had this morning, well God felt that too. God felt every one of those. Now every one of those that I just mentioned, God is not going to help me carry out. Because if I have an intention to die for example, then God's emotion... God doesn't want me to die, does she? So therefore, God won't answer my desire to die.

So, I am feeling the emotion but because the emotion is disharmonious with love, God can't respond to that emotion, directly in the connection

with me. God can however respond to the emotion if I allow the emotion to flow through me and I pray to God about healing the cause, then God can respond. And we'll talk about these principles of when God responds and when God doesn't respond.

But can you see that it is the emotional feeling? If you had a child in your arms, it is the feeling you are getting from them emotionally that you are responding to. It is not necessarily their words, although their words are often a response to their own emotion and therefore their words will often trigger the emotion inside of you as well. It is exactly the same in your connection with God, exactly the same as that. When you have a feeling inside you and you voice that feeling in any way you possibly can, even if there are no words but you feel the feeling, now God is feeling that feeling from you. And that's a prayer.

That actually means that you can be praying to God while you are talking to another person, doesn't it; because you don't have to stop feeling an emotion toward God just because you are talking to someone else. Can you see how you can do both things concurrently? You can get to a stage where you are praying constantly but not actually saying words.

Participant: Would it be correct to say that your life becomes a prayer?

Of course, your life is a prayer, but don't think it is just your life because it is also your emotions. When we think of our life we generally think of things happening to us from the external coming in. I am saying that in addition to that it is also what you're actually feeling which is being transmitted out to the world itself.

For many of you, you have a life that doesn't represent how you truly feel inside of you, does it? How many of us really want to be in the job that we are in? When you are in that job, are you feeling great about doing the job? Probably not! God can feel that emotion from you even though no one else around you might be able to feel that emotion from you. God senses all of your emotions as you have them.

5.7. God senses but does not resonate with our painful emotions

Participant: How can God survive?

Well God is so infinite in love that every single one of your emotions, even if they are in the depths of despair (and a lot of humanity is in the depths of despair at the emotional level), that emotion God feels but does not resonate with.

Do you see the difference between being resonant with an emotion and not? Now let me illustrate. This soul, you can think of it like a tuning fork, if you like, is vibrating at a certain frequency. When it has a feeling, it vibrates at a certain frequency. It is just like a soprano singer singing at a certain frequency. There might be certain items in the room that vibrate at that same frequency, and they resonate with that soprano singer. And it is the same with your soul. Your soul is vibrating constantly at a certain frequency and that is the sum total of your soul condition. And every single person around you will sense the bits of the frequency that their soul also vibrates at. And this is what causes a lot of attractions from a physical level. So here my soul is vibrating at this certain frequency because of all the different emotions that I have in me at this moment. Your soul is vibrating at a different frequency with all the different emotions you have in you at this certain moment, but there are certain emotions that are the same in characteristic between the two of us and we will feel resonant with each other. We will feel attracted to each other on those particular emotions.

You can think of God as being this huge assimilator of emotion throughout the universe. In fact, every living creature and even every inanimate object has a certain frequency and a certain characteristic that God always feels. And your soul is the highest of those creations and therefore your soul is the thing He is the most sensitive to. He is sensitive to absolutely every single child that He has ever, ever created. Every soul, God is just as sensitive to as every other soul. That is why we can say that God is impartial, without partiality, because your soul and my soul from God's perspective are identical in the sense that God can feel your soul and my soul to the same intensity.

It doesn't mean that your soul and my soul match each other in their emotions or their desires or their passions. But God can feel them. So, God is there feeling and resonating with certain emotions that only God Himself has. So, if there is an emotion in me that I want to die and there is an emotion in God of God feeling that life is supreme, then obviously my emotion and God's emotion are not harmonious in that state, are they? So, is God resonating with me at that point? No, and God can't resonate with me at that point. God can feel the emotion in me, but God's soul will not resonate with me because my emotion is different to what God feels about me.

When my soul begins resonating with God's soul on certain matters, that's when we start feeling the communication back from God. Does that make sense to everybody? We're both having the same kind of thing going on. For example, let's say my soul has a feeling of unworthiness in it. What does God feel about me? Well doesn't God feel that I am supremely worthy. According to God I am the pinnacle of his creation, as are you. But

let's just refer to it as one person. If I am feeling unworthy and God's feeling I am worthy, is my soul resonating with God's soul now? No. So if I then act or pray about something that is a result of my unworthiness, unless it is about healing it, I am not dealing with the cause of my unworthiness and of course God's soul can't resonate with me about that. So, all God can do then is direct other people around me, in the way that God does, and we'll talk about this a bit later. God can direct other people around me to influence me, to help me see that actually I am worthy.

But God can't physically connect with me because I believe I am not worthy. And God feels I am worthy. So, God is feeling my emotion but not resonating with my emotion because my emotion doesn't agree with Her emotion. So, God under those circumstances uses everything in Her power outside of the physical connection She can have with me, in order to influence me to see the truth, and the truth is that I am worthy. So, there will be all sorts of events, Law of Attraction events, Law of Cause and Effect events or conversation events and so forth that will all occur to try and trigger me emotionally. There will be people coming up to me, you will hear different things about worthiness in my life you know and eventually those things will get through to me whether it happens here on Earth or whether it happens in the spirit world. Eventually it will get through to me. When it gets through to me my soul starts resonating with God's soul on the issue of whether I am worthy or not. In that state now I can receive more from God because my soul agrees with God's soul, about God's opinion of me.

5.8. Prayer helps us to learn to see ourselves as God sees us

So, a lot of the times we are dealing with all of these issues and we are not actually feeling what God feels about us. All disconnection between ourselves and God is caused by our not feeling what God feels about us. That's what causes all disconnection.

So, on the Divine Love Path as we've called it, which is the narrow way leading to life, what we are actually doing is learning to see ourselves as God sees us. That is what we are learning to do. And prayer is the major mechanism by which that will occur. Prayer is in fact the only mechanism by which your soul can receive Divine Love. Therefore, it is the only mechanism by which our changes can be made. I am not saying that if God's soul does not resonate with our soul, we are useless or hopeless though, because we are not; because God is constantly trying to connect with every one of his children, through other means if they personally do not want to connect to God themselves.

So God is trying, even if you do not want a connection with God, God is trying as best She can with all of the laws involved and with your attitude and condition, your soul condition inside your heart, God is doing exactly the best that She can already do to make this connection occur at some point in the future. All that has to happen at some point is for you to come to recognise that. Quite often it is referred to in spiritual circles as our coming to a process of awakening and we could use that term if we want. We are awakening to the fact that actually it is only I that is keeping me away from God.

God is not distant from you. God is with you right now. It is just that you can't always feel God with you right now and that is the issue we face. If we don't feel God is with us right now, the reason is that we are not connecting to God in the sense of resonating with God about God's opinion of us. In other words, your own opinion of you is in disharmony with God's opinion of you.

When your own opinion of you becomes, and when I use the term "opinion" I'm talking about your emotional state, not just your intellectual state, when your true emotional state has the same opinion as God's opinion of you, now you will resonate with God. And in fact, at the point when God's opinion of you and your opinion of you match each other perfectly, you also become at-one with God. That is one of the characteristics of being at-one with God.

So, everything before then is just learning to see what we are in terms of separating from God and prayer is the key to finding out all of that, particularly the prayer for Divine Love; because if I am not receiving Divine Love, it is because I am out of resonance. I am not in harmony with something if I am not receiving it. If I want to connect with God perfectly, at some point I've got to allow myself to actually notice that's occurring and do something about it myself, because that is my free will.

So, at this stage does everyone understand how God connects to us? And how you connect to God? See if you can just picture it emotionally, rather than metaphysically. The way I feel about it is that I am the child and God is the parent and every single emotion I feel whether I am crying or laughing or whatever I am feeling, I am reflecting those emotions to God.

Some of those emotions are going to be resonant with God's emotions about me and so we will have a connection.

Other emotions are not going to be the same as the emotions God has about me and so there will be a disconnection. But I can communicate those emotions all the time, can't I?

5.9. Not “hearing” a response from God indicates that we are out of harmony with God’s feelings

Firstly, if I do that for myself, I’ll be connected to myself all the time, which is really, really great. That is one of the first things we need to do with regard to our connection with God. But then I will also notice when I am not getting a response. And when I am not getting a response I will know, “Oh my opinion is not the same as God’s opinion of me. The way I feel about myself isn’t in harmony with what God’s feeling about me on this particular subject, whatever that subject may be.” So, I will know straight away that I am in error. Can you see that? And if I know straight away that I am in error, then I know what I need to fix, what I need to do, what I need to feel and work my way through in order to reconnect with God again.

5.10. Prayer is a physical connection between us and God

At this point we want to make sure that all of us understand that prayer is not an intellectual concept. Prayer isn’t also some faith thing. Prayer is actually a physical connection between yourself and God through your soul, which is through your emotional condition, your soul condition; that is what prayer is. And it is a reality. You can start experimenting with it even if you don’t believe in God. You can actually experiment with prayer and let yourself work through different issues with it.

For example, you can say to God, “Well I don’t believe you exist, but if you exist, I don’t believe you love either, come to think of it. But if you do love and if you exist, could you start showing me how to connect with your love?” That could just be a prayer that we make if we don’t believe in God and we don’t believe in love. And you’ll find over the coming weeks things will change around you and you will start getting direction about those matters. This will happen to any single person whether they believe in God or not; it will start happening to them. Eventually they will start having certain things happen. Because remember it is the prayer that opens your soul.

Remember I said, it is the prayer that is the mechanism. You can think of it as your soul being a bud, like a rose bud and when you pray, the rose bud really starts to open. When things start to open, that’s when you can start receiving. Can you see that? There is a common illustration where if you hold your hands like a clenched fist, are you ever going to receive anything? You’re not ever going to be able to receive unless you open your hand to grab it. It is very much the same with your soul. Prayer is the mechanism by which you open your soul. It is very important we all

understand that. That is why prayer is so important because it is the mechanism by which our soul opens to be able to receive. So, bearing that in mind, you'll notice I've now basically covered the first section - what true prayer does. Prayer is this emotional response to God, and it opens our soul to receive. That's a very, very powerful part. We've also talked about how God hears prayer, but there are a few things I'd like to mention about that.

5.11. God “hears” our emotions and our intentions

The way that God designed our soul, and by the way this is reflected in our chakras and our spirit body, the way God designed our soul is that we have two facets of emotions. One facet is those emotions we are about to have, and the other facet of our soul is the emotions we are currently experiencing. Can you see the difference between those two? One is the set of emotions we are having right now and then there is also a set of emotions, that we are about to have. You could call them intentions. They are the emotions that are not yet flowing but they are about to flow. God feels both things.

God not only feels the current set of emotions that you have but God also feels the set of emotions you are about to have. In fact, you will get to a point in your own development where you will also feel from other people, not only the emotions they are currently having but also the emotions they are about to have. You will in fact grow to get to that point.

For example, you'll grow to get to a point where you know that somebody is going to steal from you before they steal from you. Or you will know that somebody is going to want to spend time with you, before they even have the feeling they want to spend time with you. Because as your soul grows in its capacity to experience, and as it receives Divine Love, your soul's qualities expand beyond what is the normal human soul and into having similar characteristics to God's soul. And one of these characteristics of God's soul is the ability to actually know what you are about to do, besides knowing what you are doing.

Bearing that in mind, God can actually respond to prayer before you're feeling the prayer. That's fairly powerful, when you think about that. This is why many times there are lots and lots of spirits surrounding a person before a person makes a move or a shift emotionally. Because actually God is already responding to the fact; God knows that the person is going to make that shift.

5.12. Words can help us connect to our emotions

Participant: AJ, are the words important in the prayer? Because sometimes I am trying to get the right words going and then all of a

sudden, I think, “Oh you understand what I am talking about anyway, don’t you?”

Words are important, not for God, but they are important for you, particularly before you reach the at-onement condition. I am talking about this time from the first to the seventh sphere of your progression; during this phase of your progression words can be quite important. The reason they are important, not for God but for you, is that when you start speaking words, often certain words trigger certain emotions within you, whereas other words don’t. Certain situations trigger emotions in you and when you speak the situation or speak the words, the emotion often rises then.

So, the beauty of words is that they can help you, particularly in that phase before you are at-one with God, to actually open up your soul so that you can feel the emotion that is actually there. It is the emotion that is felt that God is hearing, if you like, if I use the term “hearing”. God’s “hearing” the emotion. Also, one of the key things God wants is for you to feel your own emotion before God responds to it.

5.13. God waits for us to feel our emotions before responding

The truth is that God will generally not respond to an emotion within you that is just locked up and not felt by you. This is why God waits until you feel the emotion. Even though God knows that emotion is locked in you, God waits until you feel that emotion before God responds. There are quite a lot of reasons why that is actually the case. One of the primary reasons is if you’re not aware of the issue within yourself, then how can you even receive something that you are not even aware of? You firstly need an emotional awareness within yourself before you can receive something that is of the same resonance.

For example, many of you may have felt like that when you were falling in love with someone. You might have spent quite a lot of time with him, you feel this draw to them and if someone tells you, “Oh you’re in love with them,” you say, “Oh no I’m not; I don’t feel like I am in love with them.” But you still feel this draw; you feel this draw towards them and then one time you will just sit down or maybe the penny will drop: “Wow, I am in love with them”. Up until that point, you really can’t receive love from that other person. Now I am talking about in a romantic sense, because you have not the awareness within yourself that you even desire them. So even though other people could see you desired it, it was not until you could feel your desire for it that things could actually flow properly. And this is very much the same with all of our interactions with other people but also with God. God is constantly waiting for us to get to a state where

we're aware of what we want. We can't just do this thing that many people do and that is, "You know what I want God, so please can I have that, whatever that is?" If we do that, what are we doing? We are basically skipping over the fact of our own unawareness and God doesn't want us to do that. God wants us to be completely aware of everything that we desire, of everything we want, of everything we need, God wants us to be aware and then God helps. Now God does a lot of things to get us to that point of awareness.

Participant: So, the perfect prayer would actually be to be 100% humble all the time?

Yes, when we are 100% humble all the time, we are feeling our emotions all the time. As we are feeling our emotions all of the time, we are constantly praying. Now some of those emotions before we become at-one with God will be out of harmony with God so they won't resonate with God, and we will feel that. We will know that emotion is out of harmony with God.

Participant: But it is still a prayer?

It is still a prayer, but if we know that it is out of harmony with God because there is no response from God, we know straight away that we are out of harmony and we know what to do and what to work on. And that's the beauty of being humble all the time. When you are humble all the time, all these emotions are passing through you all the time. Some of them are going to be out of harmony with love, some of them are going to be in harmony with love, and with the ones out of harmony with love you will not feel the resonance from God and then you will know, "Oh that is out of harmony with love," and then you can do something about it. You can pray about that emotion for example and do all of those kinds of things. But we are not really 100% humble until we are actually at-one with God either because up until that point we are still not really feeling all of our own emotions.

5.14. God wants us to connect to ourselves

Participant: So, if I am praying that I want what God wants for me that's a cop-out too?

That's a cop-out, yes. What does God want for you? What you want for yourself, in harmony with love. So, what do you want for yourself? See, a lot of times our prayers avoid ourselves. We are constantly trying to avoid ourselves. Now does God want you ever to avoid yourself. No, never. God never wants you to avoid what is inside you. So, any prayer that is about avoiding what is inside you, God cannot respond to. He can hear it in the

sense He feels your emotions, and He goes, “Oh yeah that’s the emotion of him wanting to avoid again. What can I do about that? Well not much aside from showing him some truths about some other things about what he is avoiding and wait till he decides that he shouldn’t avoid it anymore.” That’s all God can do under that circumstance. He can’t physically tell you because you are in the state of not wanting to hear the truth and that is that God actually wants you to know what you want. So, it’s very important.

So, can you see how God hears prayer? That section about how God hears prayer? Does that make sense to you?

What’s going on with hearing prayer from God? Understand that God is totally feeling and can sense all of your emotions, but God is not responding to all of your emotions. Because the only emotions that God can respond to are the emotions that are harmonious with His laws. (And His highest law of course is love.) They’re the emotions that He can respond to in a direct sense. I use that specifically, so please keep that in mind, in a direct sense, because God can respond to all the other emotions in an indirect sense. The way He responds in an indirect sense is, “Oh yes I feel Sven has that emotion where he wants to avoid his own will, so what can I do to help Sven?” If you yourself can just imagine, what would you do help Sven when Sven is not listening to you? Wouldn’t you go to that person and say, “Oh that person knows about that law. I’ll get that person to meet up with Sven sometime, and I’ll get that other person to meet up with Sven sometime and eventually Sven will get the message.” That is exactly what God does with us in each case. God is constantly answering our prayers but not directly, often indirectly; God can’t answer them directly because of our own condition. So don’t feel that God doesn’t answer your prayers, even if you are not hearing a direct response, because God actually knows what you need.

For example, in that question that you asked, God is not going to say, “No worries, here is My will for you, go and do this, and go and do that, go and do this for me and then come back.” God’s not going to do that. So your prayer can’t be answered because God is never going to do that. But something God can do is help you see that at some point in the future; you actually need to work out what your own will is and bring that will into harmony with the laws of love. Then you will have the connection with God and now God can talk to you about that. Does it make sense to everyone what’s going on? This is something we need to come to understand about prayer. These are all aspects of prayer.

5.15. Illustration about prayer from “The Life Elysian”

There’s a very, very good excerpt in “The Life Elysian.” On page 228 it begins: - rather than perhaps read it, which will possibly bore you, well it won’t bore you, it doesn’t bore me, but me reading might bore you! I’d just like to mention some of the things about it. In the example there is this young boy who has just passed into the spirit world. His name is Dandy. Dandy lived on Earth in a situation where he had no parents to look after him; he was a street orphan. When he was living on Earth he lived on the street, and he would earn money by selling these little packets of matches to passers-by. That’s how he would raise enough funds to buy food. There were many days where Dandy went without food. Dandy had an even younger orphan friend, called Bully Peg. Bully Peg also lived without food pretty much most of the time. Basically, what they used to do is beg for food on the street. Now there are many cities of the world right now today, where this is happening constantly.

Now Dandy passed into the spirit world... there was an accident where he was asleep; what happened was that he was asleep and this big box fell on him and squashed him and within a few hours he passed. Now of course he is very, very concerned about his friend Bully Peg that he was looking after, who is still on Earth. I think Dandy was in the late 6, 7 or 8-years old bracket and Bully Peg I think was only 5 or so. So, a very, very young child. What’s happening is that Dandy’s enjoying his life in the spirit world, but he wants to go back and see how Bully Peg is doing. He goes back and sees Bully Peg not having eaten for a day. He hasn’t eaten for day, hasn’t had anything to eat, he’s sleeping alone, hasn’t had anything to eat. What would you feel if you were in that situation? Your friend on Earth... you’re in real comfort now... your friend on Earth is in this state where, you know, they just haven’t had anything to eat, is totally without anything to sustain them, living on the streets, and sleeping in cardboard boxes at five years of age. What would you feel? You would want to help, wouldn’t you?

Well, the first thing Dandy felt was anger at God, anger towards God and this was where his prayer began. He didn’t actually physically say to God, “I’m angry with you”. But he got to his other mates in the spirit world, and he said, “What’s going on? What’s going on? This isn’t fair, God should have taken Bully Peg and left me on Earth because I could look after myself but Bully Peg couldn’t! Why didn’t God do that?” Fair enough question, right? That’s the way he viewed it. Now he went to another person called Aphraar who had been in the spirit world for a while and Aphraar couldn’t answer the question because Aphraar didn’t know why God had seemingly chosen Dandy and left Bully Peg there without any sustenance. But what actually happened was that Dandy’s feelings, directed about God in this particular instance, automatically drew a response from God, and one of the Celestial spirits was sent to make sure

not only that Bully Peg got a meal, but eventually that Bully Peg actually was adopted by somebody. Just because of the prayer of this young boy in the spirit world.

Now what does that demonstrate about prayer? Well firstly it demonstrates that our emotions and our desires are the key to prayer. But they have to be desires based around truth and honesty. So, Dandy could have just looked at Bully Peg and said, "Oh yeah, no worries that's happening on Earth and there is nothing I can do about it." This is probably something he might have felt because he was a spirit now, "Nothing I can do about it, I've just got to accept it." He didn't have those emotions. The emotion that he actually had was, "I'm angry with God about this, this isn't fair." So, let's look at that with your relationship with God. If you're angry with God and you're faking that you're not angry with God, does God hear you? If you are angry with God and you are actually living in the anger with God, you're actually feeling that anger with God and expressing it to God, now is God is hearing you? Can you see the difference?

See, the world would tell you that the first state is harmonious with God's love. In other words, the first state where you suppress your anger with God is harmonious with God's love. But the truth is totally the opposite. God's love doesn't lie. Therefore, if you're lying to yourself, or to God, you are out of harmony with God's love. What God wants from you too, is your emotion. That's bringing you in harmony with God's love.

There's another example that I know of, of a man who called in a priest. There was a man dying of cancer and he knew he was going to die very soon and obviously, as many people do, he went through this process of looking for cures and so forth. When all that exhausts itself, we usually skip into a place where we are quite upset and angry. So, he spent a whole night abusing and swearing at God. He was a religious man and so the next morning he felt so bad about having abused and sworn at God all night that he called in a minister and said, "Well now I'm not going to make heaven, am I? Because I have been swearing at and abusing God all night. I have just lowered my chances of reaching the heavens." The minister said a good thing to him; he said, "Well actually you have been praying." And you see prayer is like that, prayer is going to be exactly your feelings. Exactly your feelings. Can you see that every time you manufacture thoughts not based on your feelings you are no longer praying? It's exactly your feelings transmitted to God that's your prayer. Your emotions are essential and your emotions being harmonious with truth are essential.

Participant: AJ, back to the Dandy story, just briefly, why couldn't God have enough compassion to provide food and care for Bully Peg without Dandy's emotion?

God was already trying to do that with the resources available. But the additional prayer causes another response not only in God but also in the universe around us and what that does is that it automatically starts activating the souls of others. God does this automatically as well; starts activating the souls of others. What happened in this particular instance is that the soul of a man who lived in London at the time was activated to go and visit that particular location. In other words, intuition was a way that God interacts with everyone. You see the problem is that most of us don't follow intuition. We are busy, we have a certain lifestyle or whatever, we are doing certain things, we have a certain feeling to do something, and we just go, "Oh no worries I won't do that," and we just forget about it. But every one of those intuitions comes from external sources, from God, generally.

5.16. God never breaks Her Laws to respond to prayer

Participant: But isn't God so powerful that if He wanted to have that child parented, then that could happen?

The truth is that God responds to every child to be parented. However, why would a person on Earth be five years of age and be in a state where they have no food? What causes that?

Not just parents, society. So, God can't take away the effects of those things, all God can do is motivate other people to take away the effects of those things. Do you understand? For God to take away the effects of those things would mean that God would have broken one of Her own laws. So instead, God appeals to other people who are willing to take away the effects of those things in order for them to disappear. That's one way God answers prayer. The truth is that if all of us got to the state where we were in harmony with God there would not be a single person on Earth who was ever without food, or without a parent, ever. But that is not the reality of how things are because of man walking away from God.

So, the key thing to remember is that God is trying to help every single one of Her children, but within the constraints of God's own laws. See, if God broke Her own law, then you can see straight away there are going to be lots of problems because now there is going to be anarchy. Nothing God does is anarchy. Also, can you see if God breaks Her own laws, then She is no longer God? Why would you establish a law that is not perfect? So, God will never ever break Her own laws. But She will often motivate others,

within the constraint of Her laws, to act in harmony with love, which is what happened in this particular circumstance.

Mary: Isn't that why prayer is so powerful? Because actually God really wants us to bring our will in line with Her Love?

Yes.

Mary: So, Dandy demonstrated that his will was in line with God's Love and so then God could act?

Exactly.

Mary: Before that because no one else had demonstrated that will, apart from Dandy when he was on Earth, then God couldn't act.

Exactly! So, God was there waiting for somebody to bring themselves into harmony with Her Love and then God can act. And God can then motivate that person, who is now in harmony with God's love, to do many things harmonious with God's Love. That is the thing God is always waiting for, with all of us. Now eventually God will get to the point where God will not need to do many of those things in a roundabout way because all of us will be connected to God and at-one with God and God can operate directly through us. The state that I was in during the first century was that state, where God could operate directly through me to deal with issues rather than having to work around in a circuitous manner - which is obviously difficult but not beyond God's capacity.

6. God only answers sincere and earnest prayers

The other thing that was also required by Dandy was this feeling of sincerity. You see we often pray for things, or think we are praying for things, but we are not really sincere about it. For example, many of you have been praying to connect with your emotions. Would that not be the case? Many of you feel you have been praying to connect to your emotions. The truth is that many of you are not sincere about it. Now why would you not be sincere about it? Well because you might be afraid of your emotions. How can I at one moment be afraid of my emotions and then pray to feel my emotions? Wouldn't it be better for me, if I was living in truth, to actually pray about the fear I have about dealing with my emotions? Can you see that? You see if I am praying about feeling my emotions and the feeling I have inside me is, "I don't want to feel my emotions, my emotions are scary, they are going to terrify me, everything is going to go haywire when I feel my emotions in my life, everything is going to be terrible, I don't want to do that," if that's the feeling in me it's because of fears. And

yet I am saying to God, "Oh please help me feel my emotions." Is my prayer sincere? No, it's not sincere. It's only going to become sincere when I actually say, "Well actually, God, I don't want to feel my emotions. You know I don't think it is very good that you've made this system where I've got to feel my emotions. Well actually now I think about it I like the idea of feeling my good emotions but not my bad emotions." It would be far better talking to God like this wouldn't it?

"I'm happy to feel my good emotions but I don't want to feel my bad emotions." And then I think, "Oh hang on a sec, I'm never going to be at-one with you like that. So, alright, I still don't want to feel my bad emotions, but can you show me all the reasons why I don't want to feel my bad emotions?" And then we come to an awareness of all the reasons why we don't want to feel our bad emotions. As we come to an awareness of those things we feel are the blockages to feeling our emotions, once they drop away, those false beliefs within us drop away, now we can say, "I want to feel my emotions." And you know what? The moment we get to "I want to feel my emotions" you are really going to start feeling your emotions, because you have released the reason why you didn't want to.

Now the issue with prayer is this, I can pray to God about feeling my emotions till the cows come home and the next day and the next day and the next day as well and until I die and I will never feel an emotion unless I actually deal with the issue of why I don't want to. Because what is God waiting for you to do? God is waiting for you to be truthful with yourself. "I don't want to feel my emotion, that's the truth. If I'm not feeling my emotion right now, I don't want to feel it. That's the truth." So, deal with that truth and start talking to God about that truth. If you don't do that you are not being sincere. You might be all emotional and everything, and say, "Oh I've got a terrible life" and crying about all these things but until you are actually sincere God cannot answer the prayer. Can you see why? Because we are still creating false sets of beliefs within ourselves. And it is not until we actually state the truth of what is going on within ourselves that we will connect to God. That's when we connect to God, when we are in that state of truth and sincerity.

We can also have a lack of earnestness about connecting to God. For example, we can say, "Yeah I want to connect to my emotions, no worries." Then today I do all of these different things and busy up my life and the next day I busy up my life and a week has gone past, and I have another prayer to God, "Oh yeah I think I want to deal with my emotions." You know we have this and that happen in our lives. Now does that sound very earnest to you. Well do you think it is going to sound earnest to God? This is why in times of crisis there is often that earnestness that arises within us because we generally want things to fix straight away in those times and so

then we are more open to truth and therefore more able to be influenced by God.

If we continue to think that we can have a lukewarm attitude to dealing with things, we are way out of harmony with love. Because love isn't lukewarm. Love is a passionate hot thing. It doesn't wait for you; it doesn't wait for anything. Love doesn't. Love is an instant desire.

Participant: Isn't that the same as impatience?

No, impatience is actually driven by an emotion of anger, whereas earnestness is having a really sincere, earnest desire to make something happen, putting your whole into it. They are totally different qualities. So, we are not impatient for God, but we are earnest for God. Well, whatever the prayer is about we are earnest about.

6.1. The importance of truth

For example, many of you know now that you need to be in harmony with personal truth and you need to be in harmony with truth to connect to God. But many of you have not yet made the shift into telling the truth every single moment and every single time in your life whenever an issue comes up. So, if I pray to God, "Please, I want more of your love to become at-one with you" and right at the same time I am making the choice to not be truthful with every interaction around me, can my prayer be answered? Obviously not! We also need to start to see that every time we have a prayer, if we are really earnest about it, we will start putting things into action ourselves. And putting things into action will not only cause huge shifts within our own soul but also cause us to maintain a connection with God. We need to get into that place where we are totally 100% honest and truthful about everything and with everyone in our life, no matter what the result is going to be.

Let's say in the past I had stolen money from my employer. He never found out about it; I am still employed. And let's say this is something that I know right now, this is something that has happened to me right now. As soon as I made this shift into truth, what would I do? Wouldn't I go to him and say, "Look, five years ago I stole \$100 out of the till." If you were really sorry about it, if you were really repentant about it you would probably give him the \$100 back, wouldn't you? With interest probably! After five years it might be about \$200, you'd have to give back. So, you give him that back and you would take whatever the results of your actions would be. If he decided that he can't trust you anymore, "I'm sacking you," if he decided that, then you would have to go along with that, because that would be an act of truth. That's what I mean by staying in truth, even if you know that the results of your telling the truth are going to be what you

believe to be negative. At some point when you come to this appreciation of how important truth is, you will still do it.

Now let's say I am praying to God, "Please show me your truth," and yet I know this thing has happened to me in my past, and it keeps popping into my mind occasionally; you know how things that we are guilty about often have a habit of doing that don't they? "Oh, you're going to pop into my mind again." Don't let them pop out of your mind again. Do something about them. Let yourself feel it. If you are praying to God for truth and now you are acting in truth, can you see that God can respond to that? But if you are praying to God for truth and you are acting falsely, how can God respond to that? God is going to have to wait, God is going to have to move some other people in the universe around who want to listen to God's desires and will to get you to a state where you can actually see what you are doing.

6.2. Other Divine Love movements on the planet

Now this is happening a lot in the Divine Love movement today. Many of you in your own investigations of things that I have been telling you have probably done searches on the internet, and you've found twenty different sites on the Divine Love stuff, all related to the Padgett messages and so forth. And they all have their own different... I suppose you could say their own different communities. Many of them totally get rid of anybody else in the Divine Love Path if they disappoint them. Now is that love? No. Is it love to totally banish a person just for the sake of a disagreement? It's not love, is it? Now if the person is harming you or attempting to harm you, it is love to actually say, "Well I can't be with you, or speak with you, until you stop harming me." But let's define harm. Harm has to be God's perspective of harm, not your own.

So, if harm happens to you to be, "Oh he told the truth about me on the net," that's not harm from God's perspective. Can you see the difference? Now the problem for many of these things happening within the Divine Love movement is that everyone says they have "Divine Love," but if you have Divine Love wouldn't you have love with each other? Wouldn't you also have truth with each other? Would you ever say to somebody, "You're banned forever from my life?" No. So if those things are happening what's going on? Obviously not love. Something else is going on. When you analyse things in your life and you analyse the people that you're with, and you feel something about things going on external to yourself, ask yourself the question, "Was that loving?" If it was not loving, then why aren't you addressing it? Address it with these people. If you notice on a forum somewhere that someone wasn't loving to someone, say that, stick your nose in and say it, do you know what I mean? And if you get banned, well obviously there is another proof that the person is not loving. But let that

happen. Do you know what I mean? Allow yourself to work through these issues of why you don't stick up for truth and stick up for love.

Now what will eventually happen is that all of these different "Divine Love" movements - if we put them in quotation marks, because very few of them are Divine Love movements, they are actually verbal intellectual movements about Divine Love - will not grow. The truth is that the Divine Love movement, the real one on Earth, the one that's growing, the only one in fact that's growing, is the one that is going to be connected to God and emotions. That is the only one that will eventually grow. All the others will not grow.

Participant: Actually, just lately, because you were saying that I was the one who was investigating lots and lots of those and I have read through all of them and taken the healing and I have not found in any of those movements anyone who is dealing with their emotions at all.

Exactly!

Participant: They all pray and claim that they get Divine Love in buckets. Yep.

Participant: But nobody is really helping.

And you address it with them, and you'll find they will get angry with you and get upset with you.

Participant: I'm already banned.

Yeah, you're banned. You get banned straight away and if you say anything about AJ you will definitely get banned!

Participant: I didn't have to; I was only speaking....

About emotions!

Participant: About emotions?

Exactly!

Participant: But do you actually deal with your emotions? And they said, "We've done that, like, way back".

And then when you say, "No you haven't because you have got this emotion and that emotion," then they get upset and ban you. So, what's going on there? They are praying for Divine Love to enter them but are

they receiving Divine Love? No, they cannot be receiving Divine Love while they are in a state of untruth, emotionally. It's quite simple. And you can see when a person is not doing it. Because they get angry with you when you tell them they are not doing it.

If you were receiving Divine Love and you had received Divine Love and you knew it was happening and I told you it is not happening for you, would you get angry with me? No, because you would be in a state of Divine Love where it wouldn't matter what I thought to you. But if you get angry with me, obviously the anger is covering over what? Deeper emotions that are not loving. Anger is not a loving emotion, is it? Obviously not a reflection of love. So, the key thing to bear in mind even with all of these things that happen externally, is if I'm not willing to stay in a state of truth and love myself and then I am praying to God to receive love, can I expect to continue to receive love constantly in that state? Obviously not! I can't expect to do that. I have to actually do something inside myself, and shift something inside myself before I will begin receiving Divine Love again.

6.3. Thankfulness is important for our progression

The other attitude Dandy had in the illustration I gave earlier was the attitude of thankfulness. You see after Dandy saw Bully Peg firstly get a big meal and then this man who gave Bully Peg a big meal arranging for a family to take care of Bully Peg; when Dandy saw that... if you saw that, how would you feel? You would be just so overwhelmed, wouldn't you? Like, "Wow, all I asked for was a meal and he got a home as well as a meal!" Wouldn't you just feel that deep overwhelming thankfulness? And that's another part of our prayers to God. It is so important for us to look at this issue of thankfulness.

You see a lot of times we are not actually thankful. Many times, you see people sitting down for a meal, they pray to God, "Thank you for the meal" and then they argue in the table, with the person who made the meal. Now is that thankful?

Obviously not, so you need to deal with that emotionally.

Oftentimes what happens with us is that we receive things without notice. We don't notice what we are receiving, and God wants us to become very aware of what we have received. When you are like a child you will feel a deep awareness of everything you have received that has been good in your life. And you will feel a deep feeling of thankfulness to God about that. So, thankfulness and gratitude is so important in your own progression. Thank God for what God has already done for you. Many of you have this resonant feeling in your hearts that you are learning truth

when you come along to these sessions. I know that many of you have spoken to me and said that for the first time in your life you've felt the truth; many of you have been searching for the truth for years and years and years. Have you thanked God for that? God rewarded your seeking. But are we thankful to God for that? And often when we're thankful or we say we're thankful we don't act thankful.

For example, if you receive a truth and you know it to be a truth in your heart, but you don't act upon that truth in your life, are you really thankful? Well, what do you think? If you know it's the truth in your heart and you don't act upon the truth in your life, are you thankful for receiving that truth? Obviously not! Can you see? Wouldn't you then need to look at that emotionally? "What is going on inside of me emotionally that would cause me to think that I am thankful? I know it is the truth that I just heard and yet I haven't acted upon it, what inside me would cause me to do that?" Wouldn't it be part of thankfulness to analyse that? To look at myself about that and ask myself why I haven't acted upon that truth? So, you see it is one thing to say, "thank you", quite another thing to actually be thankful.

Participant: AJ, do you think it is possible for you to use gratefulness as a tool to suppress your emotions?

Definitely, yes! The truth is that we can use lots of things to suppress our emotions. One way we can use so-called gratefulness to suppress our emotions is to say, "Oh I'm so grateful for the life my family gave to me when I was growing up and then because I am so grateful, I don't want to look at the fact that mum... you know dad abused mum and mum had an affair and then my younger brother did this... I don't want to look at all the things going on emotionally that affected me."

So quite often we use excuses to not analyse our emotions. Now we need to remember that God understands our soul. God knows when we are doing this. God even knows when we are using something like "thankfulness" in quotation marks now, in an unreal state. And you see this is why it is so important to never deceive yourself with your own emotions. You notice that next month I have a talk about that. I'm doing a talk next month called emotions of self-deception. The reason is that oftentimes we prevent our truthful state of being by having a whole group of emotions of self-deception, many of which look on the outside to be good and loving, but actually on the inside are, as I said in the first century, full of dead man's bones. You know, full of smelly things that we don't want to smell or look at.

And that's what we often do in our lives now. We often use things that look good on the outside, but on the inside, we're actually using them to run

away from ourselves. God sees that; God sees us as we truly are. Many of you who have already begun your emotional work have become quite shocked sometimes at what you have seen within yourselves. Have you felt that? When you actually started to look you thought, "Oh no, what have I been...? Gee." Even things you thought were quite good about yourself, and then you saw your motives for doing it, motives like, "Oh wow, I needed something from them or I used them for sex, or I did this for something else," A lot of times there is this bartering system going on inside us and we start becoming aware of it. Well, that's part of truthfulness with God; you see God wants you to become truthful with yourself and with God about those things. If you are not truthful with yourself and God about those things, then eventually God's love can't flow into you. You will receive a bit of love until such a time that the truth is always being compromised and then you will receive no more. Can you see that? Or you will receive a bit of love until you are no longer sincere about dealing with something and then you will receive no more. Or you will receive a bit of love until you are no longer earnest, until you no longer have a sincere desire, and then you will receive no more.

And this is why when a lot of people first find the Divine Love Path, they sometimes read the Padgett messages or whatever and they feel the soul connection with what's going on and they feel the inflow of Divine Love and then it stops. And then for the next 25 years it never starts again. And there are many people on the Earth in that condition. The reason they are not continuing to receive is that their prayers are not sincere, they're not honest, they're not truthful, they're not open, they're not thankful, they're not earnest and it is the prayers that need to be sorted out. And when they sort out their prayer, change will come within. And things will happen around them automatically. Now you notice that I included all those things I just mentioned under the section in the handout, "Essential elements of prayer." So, if there is anything you take home from this discussion about prayer, try to take home those essential elements of prayer and utilise those essential elements in your life with regard to prayer.

After that is I've tried to be a bit more specific about what kinds of prayers, or the content of prayer and this is why I've got, "Content - What Will Be Heard By God," and then I've got another section "Content - What Won't Be Heard by God." And we might not go through all of these today, but they are there for your appraisal. You can look through them in your own time. But there are some that I like to cover with you in a lot of detail; the reasons why the majority of people have trouble with some of these points with regard to prayer.

7. God answers prayers that address causes rather than effects

The first one is prayer about effects rather than causes. I'd just like to read you a Padgett message; this is written by a friend of mine. Many of you would have heard of Elias. Elias is his name in the spirit world. He was a so-called prophet, in very early times in Israel's history. And he was on Earth around 1800 years before I arrived on the Earth. I eventually got to meet him when I passed because he was one of my guides. Elias was one of my guides in the first century. But this is what he said to Padgett.

*“I AM HERE. Elias, Prophet of Old,
I will write a short message tonight, as it is late and you are tired.
Well, I desire to say that the message you received from the Master
contains some of the most important truths affecting the relationship
of God to man in his worldly or material living.
Every Truth that was uttered has in it an element which shows that man
to a certain extent must expect and know that God will not interfere with
the law of compensation as to its effects and results. Only will He help
man to remove the causes that so certainly entail the results, and the
sooner men know this and more thoroughly understand it, will they
become able to avoid the consequences of sin and the violation of law,
and also understand that no prayer will cause God to respond, where a
suspension or setting aside of his laws or their workings are necessary.
He will respond to prayer, where that prayer asks for the removal of
causes, but never when it applies only to
effects. This Truth man should learn and, in their prayers, ask that those
things or causes which in compliance with the law of compensation
bring about results that are harmful to them to be removed, or
eliminated from their acts and deeds as well as from their desires.
I could write a long message on this subject but will not do so now, as
you are not just in condition to receive it. I will come soon and write at
length.
So with my love I will say,
goodnight.
Your brother in Christ,
ELIAS.”*

Now Padgett was never in a condition after that to actually receive a longer message on that subject. It is that

subject I would like to spend a bit of time on now. That is, that God does not listen to prayers that address effects.

Participant: What's an effect?

God will not listen to prayers that address effects. And I will explain what I mean by effects. He only listens to prayers that address causes. Now let's look at how man works. Let's look at all of man's laws generally, for example the law of speeding. You know if you exceed 100km/hr along the highway you get, if its 107km/hr or 115km/hr or 121km/hr, you get a different fine until eventually over 150km/hr or 160km/hr a suspension of licence. All of that is just dealing with an effect. Can you see why? You're not dealing with the cause of why a person speeds. You are only dealing with the fact that they have sped. None of God's laws are like that. All of God's laws address the causes of what we do rather than the effects.

EFFECTS
CAUSES

Now that being the case, if we pray about an effect being removed from something that we have done in our life, and we don't want to address the cause, God cannot assist us.

A big example of this: many people when they get an "incurable" - if I put that in quotation marks - disease, they will often pray to God about the removal of the disease. But what are they praying about? They are praying for the removal of the effect. Can God answer that prayer? No. But God can answer a prayer where I pray for the removal of the cause within me. To be removed it is going to have to be felt by me, isn't it? To experience the

cause within me that causes me to have this incurable disease. Now God can answer that prayer. God can answer that prayer directly. Can you see the difference? The reason why God never answers a prayer that deals with effects is really quite simple. If God takes away the effect, he is actually breaking one of His own laws. In fact, not only just one of His own laws, there are quite a lot of laws He is breaking of His own if He takes away the effect. There is actually a Law of Cause and Effect, there is also a Law of Compensation, or you could think of it as Karma; what you sow you will reap. Now those laws have been put into place specifically to correct us.

For example, if you had a young child and you told the child that the stove was hot, but the child didn't have a physiological response in their body where if they put their finger on the stove they felt a sensation of burning, what would happen to that child if it put its finger on the stove? It would

just put its finger on the stove and eventually the finger would just smoulder and smoulder, then burn and then the smell of burning flesh, and eventually the finger would burn away, wouldn't it? And yet that child would not feel any effect. Now God doesn't do that. God always wants you to feel the effect of something that is happening to you. Always. But what He wants is for you to address the cause, and when you address the causes and you pray about causes God can answer those prayers.

I have given some examples in the outline, if you look at page 2. You see this a lot where parents become so embroiled in children's emotions. Often parents are so distressed by their children's emotions they spend a lot of time praying to God about their child changing their behaviour. That is a total skipping over of the fact that the parent is creating the child's behaviour. So therefore, it is an effect. Can God change that or help that situation? No, not until you realise that the effect, which is your child's behaviour, has a cause inside you that you are suppressing. When you connect with the fact that it has a cause inside you that you are suppressing and you pray about that, now God can help you. And you'll find help very rapidly in most cases under those circumstances. And sometimes even within a few moments the child no longer has that effect.

You see everything God has done is put there to show you when things are not harmonious with love. So, every tiny bit of pain you are experiencing in your life, physical or emotional, is the complete effect of a cause. And if you don't want to see the cause those pains will continue. Now we have whole systems on Earth totally dedicated to removing effects. The pharmaceutical system on Earth is totally dedicated to taking away the effect. We have law upon law upon law that is established in our world politically, to take away effects. They don't deal with causes. Is it effective? No. No, because we still keep getting the same effects. And it is amazing how much, if you analyse this in every single walk of life, sexually, emotionally, politically, environmentally, economically and all these different areas you will see that the whole world is geared towards modifying and changing effects. God doesn't do that. God doesn't touch any of those systems for that reason because God is only interested in addressing causes.

7.1. Healing caused by prayer

Participant: AJ, when we think of prayer, and asking God for things for ourselves, what about when we pray for somebody else, if somebody is ill and we pray for healing, and they are healed, how does that all relate to this?

If we pray for healing and the person is healed there is usually one of two things occurring. One is that there are many spirits in the spirit world in

the 6th sphere and lower, who are totally dedicated to healing people on Earth, who are not dealing with causes. So, there are literally billions of spirits in the spirit world who will assist in healing of a person that is not addressing the cause; why they got the injury or the illness in the first place. It is a total ineffectual waste of energy though, because in the end whether the person is healed or not the emotional cause is still within them. They will either get the sickness again or another similar sickness or they will never address the emotional cause which is harmful to their soul anyway.

A Divine Love spirit would never respond to a healing where the cause is not dealt with. Can you see that? But there are literally billions of Natural Love spirits who will and so often when you pray for a healing, it is not God actually doing the healing, but a spirit feeling your intention, which is an intention of love. God actually feels your intention of love for the person, certainly, but it is the spirit who is feeling the same intention, and they go and heal that person or attempt to heal that person. That's one set of circumstances. The other set of circumstances is where the person themselves is encouraged by the spirits around them to actually feel their causal emotion about their sickness. Now under those circumstances a Divine Love spirit will assist in the healing of that person and the person will be healed because the person has addressed the cause of the illness within them.

So, in each case there is either an avoidance of dealing with the cause or an actual dealing of the cause, which results in healing. Obviously, our desire for somebody else's pain to reduce is a pure desire on our part. But oftentimes the pain is a result of their not wanting to face their own suppression of emotions. And so this is where it gets down to what you would do with healing if you were a person with Divine Love on Earth compared to Natural Love on Earth? Well, when you are a person with Natural Love on Earth and doing healing, you will be tempted to heal anyone you can heal. And there will literally be hundreds, or if not thousands, or if not hundreds of thousands of people coming to you for healing.

Many of you have heard of John of God, yes? John of God, although he has received some Divine Love, does not understand the principles of Divine Love and many times he is healing with Natural Love spirits' help. But he also has a Divine Love spirit helping him heal and this Divine Love spirit, who is one of the softest and gentlest spirits that surrounds him, will only heal when the person who is being healed wants to deal with the causal emotion. And John of God himself doesn't understand why this spirit that he recognises as the most sensitive spirit around him actually comes to him under certain circumstances. He doesn't recognise what those circumstances are. But the circumstances are that the spirit can

connect through John of God to heal that person because the sick person wants to deal with their causal.

And this is a major issue for all of us who are attempting to do healing in the future. And we will talk a bit about this in the healing sessions in the future as well. And that is, when the person who we are trying to heal does not want to deal with the cause, your power to assist them is severely diminished because their own physical soul is generating the problem. All illness is the result of the soul having these blocked emotions which then create the illness in the physical form and the spirit body. If the person's soul is the cause of any physical illness, if the person's soul isn't addressed in some way, then the person is going to recreate the same kind of problems and issues. And so, any healing that you do under those circumstances is going to be severely affected by the fact that their soul is working totally the opposite to the way you want it to work. So, it is very important, even in the medical profession, it is very important that we start seeing things at the causal level. If we see things at the causal level, then things can change quite rapidly.

7.2. Health, aging and death

Participant: It's a bit of a messy question: before when you said, "I want to go..." there are a lot of people that want to die, and God won't do that because that's an effect isn't it?

Yep.

Participant: Is it possible for a person to get to a point, where as far as that goes... whether you lose your material body or not, it isn't a problem to God, is it?

No, but there is a law you are breaking by wanting to die. Remember I said before that God's emotions towards us and our emotions need to resonate in order for God to respond? Now if I want to die but God doesn't want me to, obviously God created me to live, not to die in any sense. God also wants me to respect this physical body of my own. So, if I then don't respect it, I am out of harmony with God's desire for myself. I am disconnecting myself from God. And so, in every single case you will find that there is some kind of disconnection between my thoughts about myself and God's thoughts about me.

The key for me is to start addressing the reasons for that. So, if I have a feeling I want to die, I need to feel what that is about. I need to feel the feeling. I actually need to allow that feeling to pass through me. And I need to allow it to be felt, and then I will connect with the reasons. I will

probably grieve and when I do that the emotion will be gone, and I will no longer want to die.

Participant: What about a lot of people at the end of their life who are accepting of the fact that they are dying, is that different?

Yeah, having acceptance of the fact that you are dying and wanting to die are two different things. But also remember we are dealing right at the moment with an imperfect system because of the only reason why these bodies that we have die, is because of the stored unhealed emotions within these bodies. And what often happens is that a person gets to a certain age in their life where they have so much stored unhealed emotion within them that they have no desire to actually address, that they accept the inevitable and their physical body dies. So, they pass. But the problem is that when they pass, they are still in the same emotional condition. They are still in the state of suppressing their emotions; they're still in the state of suppressing the exact emotions that killed them. And unfortunately, because they are in that suppressed state, and they never learnt how to get out of that suppressed state on Earth, they have a lot of difficulty in the spirit world getting out of that state as well.

And that is why many of the spirits we have talked to have spent hundreds of years in a suppressed state, maybe in a state of fear, or whatever the suppressed state is. Because they learnt to do that on Earth and never got out of that on Earth and when they pass in the spirit world it is much easier to do something, whether it is suppressive or emotive. So, when I pass into the spirit world if I am used to suppression, I'm going to suppress even more. When I pass into the spirit world and I am trying to open up emotionally, I'll open up emotionally even more.

And that is what is happening with a lot of our physical diseases on Earth, or even just dying from old age. From God's perspective, there is no old age. A body is totally able to continuously repair itself, as you know in the medical profession, and then all of a sudden for some reason that process degenerates. It stops happening. It happens all the way through our formative years, it happens all the way through our teenage years, we get into our young adulthood, and it starts degrading. Why is that? It is because of the emotions that are being suppressed, now suppressed upon the body, shutting the body down, shutting down all of its functions, and just causing disease in the body, which eventually kills us. And that's why we get wrinkles and lines across our face, and that is why all of these other problems inside us start occurring, because we are suppressing the underlying emotion.

Once we address the cause, many of you here will live for hundreds and hundreds of years, if you want to. Many of you will. Because you will get

to a point where you'll deal with the emotional causes and then you will actually start growing younger. So, you won't be 250 years old with your face being like a prune. You will be 250-years-old, and you will look like you are 25 and you'll feel like you are 25. This is what happens in the spirit world as you go through the different spheres. Once you get to the 6th sphere of the spirit world you are normally around the age of 25 in terms of body. When you progress beyond that obviously your soul is expanding in different ways other than affecting the physical form. But you will get to a point on Earth where you are like that. It is just a matter of working through the causes. It is always the causes.

Participant: I have a question. You said before that when the child is not okay then the causes are the mothers. But then you can go from the mother to the mother's disease to the...

To the grandmother and, exactly!

Participant: How does it work? I mean, somewhere this cause must be taken away, released.

Well remember these emotions enter each generation. So, in each generation the emotion can be taken away. In the Parenting Children discussion that we had, we've addressed all of those issues of how emotions get trans-generationally imposed upon each generation and my suggestion is to have a listen to that discussion because that addresses all of the trans-generational emotional injuries and how they occur and how they can be released as well. That discussion covers that question.

Participant: If someone is paralysed on Earth, when they pass are they still paralysed?

They may feel the sensations of paralysis, but they will not be paralysed. For example, let's say any condition that happens here on Earth, let's say I had Down syndrome while I'm on Earth, when I pass, I may still feel the sensations of Down syndrome, but not actually have it.

Participant: You can move?

You can move forward. Yes, in every single case you can move forward but with regard to many of these things the spirits go across in a certain state, for instance having Down syndrome, and remain in that fictional state, because now it is only a fictional state. It is not reality. They remain in that state until someone shows that they can get out of that state. This is one of the reasons why we are doing a lot of the mediumship stuff, you know with these mediumship sessions because there are whole groups of

people who have passed in the spirit world who are in these fictional states of existence. They believe themselves to be confined to these existences, mostly because that belief has entered them through their parents or through their environment or through their religion and they are then fixed into a certain state until they have an awareness that that doesn't need to be the case.

And one of the main things we would like to achieve with the mediumship exercises is to actually move them from that state and out into an awareness state where they don't have to be constrained by those illnesses. There are many people who die of cancer on Earth, who still believe that they have cancer in the spirit world, for example. It is only when they realise or somebody tells them or through their interactions with other people that it is not the case, that they begin to progress and work on the emotion that caused them to have the cancer for example.

Participant: With Gloria, who we know now she has arrived in the spirit world, and she had done quite an amount of work here to remove the cause of the cancer, she didn't want to do all of the work, but she is well aware of how it goes, will it be easier for her?

Gloria did a lot of emotional work about issues other than her cancer, but unfortunately, she did not deal with the main issue that was affecting her cancer. And so, she passed because the cancer eventually killed her. When you pass in the spirit world, usually in the first week or two in the spirit world, for a start you go through these emotions of having a lot of freedom. Now for many who pass with cancers or other diseases, they are kept asleep for a long time, but in the case of someone like Gloria, because she knows a lot about the spirit world, through her learning, it is unlikely she would be kept asleep. Normally she would firstly be flitting around to all the people on Earth checking them all out, "what does that person really feel about me, what does that person really feel about me?" and honestly you find a lot of really revealing things when you do that. You will notice this when you pass. You find out a lot of so-called truth that you weren't aware of when you were here; you'll find out how people really think of you and feel about you and there are a lot of emotions that come up during that process, obviously. Then after the first week or so you go through this phase, usually after your memorial service, of sort-of settling into the spirit world.

And I talked to Gloria, and she hadn't even looked at herself in the mirror yet, so I encouraged her to do that. Because when you look in the mirror you can see the different areas of your spirit body that are affected by emotion. So, when she did that, she could actually see that she still had the cancerous emotion. So now she is going through a little phase of anger about that; anger that with all the emotional work she did, she still didn't

access the cancerous emotion that caused her own death. Once she gets through that phase of feeling those emotions, she will come to realise what the actual emotion was, and she could easily be told by another spirit what the emotion is. It is an emotion of wanting men to do what she wants, getting them to do it through manipulative means. And once she works through that emotion, which she could probably do in a day or two actually, and to be frank could have done in a day or two or a week or two on Earth as well...

Participant: She wasn't aware of that.

No, she was aware because I told her about the emotion. I have spoken to her specifically to say that that was the emotion but...

Participant: She must have really denied it.

Exactly!

Participant: Until the end she would not admit that that was the emotion.

No. She even had dreams about that being the case, but they were not affecting her emotionally. So, and also of course in her living environment you know, where she was living, no one surrounding her wanted her to believe that either because when you start looking at a lot of emotions within yourself and you start feeling them, you start feeling really terrible about yourself. And a lot of people obviously don't want that to happen when you are going through cancer or something like that. So, a lot of times people around us also shut us down from actually experiencing the emotion.

She will probably go through that emotion in a week or two and once she has gone through that emotion, because she has already received a lot of Divine Love, she will move to a new location. And once she is in the new location, she is just going to have a wonderful time progressing after that, working through other emotions. Because once you learn how to work through the first one, obviously the other ones that are there become a lot simpler to work on. So that is generally what happens to many people who pass. They go through this initial phase of joy, flitting around from here to there, talking to everyone they can who is mediumistic and that kind of stuff, and then they go through this phase of realising, of actually feeling the realisation of what their condition is. Then they generally go through a phase of either denying that or wanting to deal with that. And then they go through the process once they learn how to deal with it either on the

Natural Love Path or the Divine Love Path. Usually, they follow that same path in dealing with any other issues. But we are a bit off the subject of prayer. It is so nice to see you reflecting love; it is beautiful.

INTRODUCTION TO PRAYER: Part 2

8. Why God does not answer prayer about the effect

Alright, let us get back to the discussion about prayer. The important thing we were just discussing before the break was this issue of cause and effect and that prayers about causes are the most important thing to remember. And if you start thinking about it from a purely reasonable point of view you can understand why God operates in this way. Because if you were operating from the point of view that you were fixing up effects all the time, you imagine God going around to everybody, everybody's life, fixing up all the effects, constantly. He'd be one very busy God would he not? Particularly with the amount of damage one of us can do, let alone... So, He'd be going around, you know, fixing up all of the effects in your life. And the problem with that is that it creates people who don't care about what they are doing. So, one of the primary reasons why God only addresses causes is that He wants you to understand what you're creating. Remember one of the things in this growth on the Divine Love Path is about you becoming a creator. So, at the beginning you feel you are not creating very much at all but actually you are creating lots of things, it just happens to be many painful things. (Laughter) I don't know why you're laughing about that!

But then as you grow it's like you go to a state where you start creating things that far less painful and far more imaginative and creative and beautiful. So as that process occurs, if you're not aware of the effects of your creations, you can do some very big damage, can't you? Not only to your own lives but to the lives of others. So God is very interested in making sure that you understand the effects of what you create. What better way for you to understand the effects of what you create, than you actually feeling the effects of what you create?

A lot of God's laws are actually based around you feeling the effects of your own creations. If there are painful creations, then it is because I am out of harmony with Divine Love in some way. And I need to feel the effect of my painful creations. So, if I am experiencing personal pain I need to understand, whatever the pain is on a physical or emotional level, I need to understand that that is the effect of my own creation.

Now once I understand that basic principle, I'm now very careful about making sure that all of my creations are harmonious with love. And that is the reason God addresses prayers that are to do with causes and does not deal with effects. If He dealt with effects, you could go on creating all of these very painful things and not have any painful results for yourself, which would actually be quite damaging to your environment and to yourself. So, it is very important that you understand that there are effects

and God can't solve effects for you. You need to deal with the causes; God can help you with the causes. So, pray about the causes.

9. God answers prayers that are harmonious with free will

You notice in this “Content - prayers that will be heard by God” section of the handout I’ve included prayers that are harmonious with free will. Many times, you see people praying for things that are not actually harmonious with the free will of others, or even their own free will. One that you brought up earlier was that issue, “I want God’s will to be my will”. Now God doesn’t want you to do that, God wants you to express your will in its most powerful form, which will be when you are completely in harmony with Divine Love. That’s what God wants. God wants you to work out what you want. And if it is in disharmony with love, deal with that emotionally; if it is harmonious with love, act upon it immediately. That’s what God wants you to do. So, if I am praying for God to tell me what God’s will is for me, all God can really say to me is, “Actually my will for you is that you find out what your will is,” if that makes sense. That’s really all God can say. “And then find out, not only what your will is but if it is harmonious with love, go and do it. If it is not harmonious with love, deal with the emotions inside yourself that cause you to feel the way you feel.” That’s really all God can say with a prayer like that.

But if we start praying about things like affecting other people’s will, for example, “Oh I know who my soulmate is, God can you just make him, or her, want to know me or want to love me?” “Cupid, draw back your bow and...!” You know what I mean. That is a prayer but what you are basically doing is asking God to change somebody’s heart for you. Now can God do that? Obviously not. So, you can’t let yourself believe that God is actually going to change other people for you. However, you could pray that whatever the emotions are within your soulmate that cause your soulmate to not have a soulmate connection, that your soulmate is assisted in dealing with those emotions, couldn’t you? That is certainly a valid prayer in harmony with love. Can you see the difference? One is saying, “Do this for me,” the other one is saying “Do it for the person; help the person.”

9.1. Speaking up for truth

Many times we break the Law of Free Will when we are praying, and we are often not aware of it. And the key is to become aware of the Law of Free Will. For example, how many times have you prayed for truth in your own life, but you personally know the truth about someone else that you have not said? How many times have you prayed for truth in your own life, and yet you know a truth about somebody else’s life, and you have not told them?

Participant: Can you give an example of what you mean?

For example, let's say I have a friend in a marriage, and I know that her husband has cheated on her. Now most people would say that is none of my business and I'd have to disagree. The reason why it is my business is that I know the truth and I'm not saying it. And there should be no reason why I don't say the truth, even if it means losing a friendship. Now if I'm praying at that same moment to receive truth myself, it is very hypocritical because I am actually holding on to a truth that the other person needs for their life. And in fact, both the man who cheated on his wife and the wife actually need to heal their life.

Now I can be praying in that way, praying for the other person to get to know something, but if I personally know it myself, what am I doing? Aren't I just ignoring the fact that I might be the messenger of truth for that person? So, if I'm praying for things that other people's free will is going to be impacted on... for example in that situation I just gave, the free will of the husband and the free will of the wife is being impacted by my choice not to say anything. Now how does that work? How it works is the wife, who does not know that her husband has cheated, might have made a different choice in her life if she knew, would she not? Like she may decide to forgive him, but she may decide to leave him.

Now she may, if she had that information, make a different choice to what she is currently making. So, if I don't tell her the truth, I have control over her free will to an extent; can you see that? Can you see how my not saying something actually means that I've made a decision for her. I've made a decision for her, and that decision might be, "Oh she won't cope with it," or "I'll feel responsible for their marriage break-up," or who knows what, or, "She may not believe me," and you may lose a friend, whatever it be. Whatever it is, whatever the underlying emotion is, I've broken the Law of Free Will. I have not enabled this woman to make the choice. In all of my interactions with every person I will always enable people to make a choice, if the person wants to hear the truth. So you could go up to the person and say, "Do you want to hear the truth about what is going on in your relationship?" And she could say, "No." Okay, that would be fine, wouldn't it? But if she says, "Yes," then of course you would speak it.

9.2. God's perspective on confidentiality

Participant: As a relationship counsellor I took an oath of confidentiality, where do I stand?

Well, what is an oath about? An oath is a promise, and you should always keep promises. However, I would never make a promise of confidentiality. Can you see why? Does God want everything to be

confidential or transparent? God wants everything to be transparent. If I take an oath of confidentiality, I am actually enabling the person to stay in denial of some emotions within themselves. And I am a party to that act, can you see that? Now most lawyers do this, most religious people do it, most counsellors do it and what you do with your life is totally up to you. But what I am saying is, is the oath in harmony with Divine Love or Divine Laws? From God's perspective is everything confidential? Nothing is confidential, is it?

God knows absolutely everything, every single thing that happens. Often confidentiality causes problems. Can you see that too? For example, I know something about one person and the other person, and they don't want to tell each other. Firstly, obviously if I am loving I would go to the first person and say, "Please, I know you know this, I feel this about it, I need to tell my other friend, whether it's your wife, husband, whatever, I need to tell them but I prefer that you do it." You could give them that option. But in the end my feelings are that I don't care about confidentiality. So, I'm sorry about that for everyone who is challenged by that.

Now let me address this issue a little further and give you more detail. We often make an oath of confidentiality in order to encourage people be more open with us, do we not? Why do they need that encouragement? Because they are going to be afraid of being judged most of the time. Is that not the case? But if I'm in state where I am not judging anyone, then that takes that fear away, doesn't it? So, I am not judging anyone. What is the thing that is going to help them access their emotions the most? Truth! If I am denying truth in their life, by helping them or assisting them deny truth in their life, aren't I a party to suppressing their emotions? Probably, yes.

Now this raises huge amounts of issues for doctors, lawyers, counsellors, doesn't it? It changes the whole ballpark and in fact you would often be disbarred if these kinds of things happened in a doctor-patient setting but I can't fix that for you. All I can do is tell you what God's principles are, that's all I can do. I can't actually change how you work; how you work is up to you. But understand that if you take an oath of confidentiality, the oath is actually from God's perspective a breach of some of His Divine laws. How you deal with that is up to you. I'm not telling you what to do about that. I'm just informing you that that is the case. Can you understand why though? Can you see how the laws of truth are compromised? Can you see how the laws of emotion are compromised? Can you see how even the laws of free will are compromised? There are quite a few laws compromised by holding something confidential when you know it would benefit another person, or they may make a totally different decision if they knew the truth.

You see what happens today in almost all forms of therapy and counselling and in many doctor-patient relationships, and lawyers in particular as well, is that nobody wants to take responsibility for how they feel. What does God want you to do? Take responsibility for how you feel. So, if I am assisting people to not take responsibility for how they feel, I am really assisting people to do exactly the opposite to what God actually wants them to do, can you see that? So, this is a very hard issue for many of you in those professions to address. The key is to allow yourself to feel through the issues emotionally like every other issue. As you receive Divine Love you will feel at some point the Divine Love will stop flowing until you address these issues in your day-to-day life. And then allow yourself to work through them as those issues are triggered in you.

Participant: I gave some information to two other people and then asked them not to talk about it to other people. Have I asked them to do the wrong thing?

Yep. Because you are asking them to not exercise their own free will. If you feel that you wanted to have that not told to other people, you shouldn't have told them in the first place. Do you know what I mean? As soon as I am asking somebody else to deny the operation of their own free will I've just broken a law. They're allowed to do whatever they want with any information that I give them. They could even falsify the lot of it and tell a million people. And in fact, that would be my Law of Attraction if they did it, to trigger an emotion within me. The only reason why we ask those kinds of questions is that we are afraid of the results and so it is a fear-based decision.

9.3. Free will and truth

Participant: You yourself know truths about people don't you, that if you spoke them could blow everyone's cover but you don't speak to them of it. For example, you speak the truth to me. But I could ask you things that you probably know about my life, like who sexually abused me, but you wouldn't say that?

Yeah, there are times when I do know things about your life that perhaps even you don't know but a lot of the times I won't... I'm perfectly happy to tell you the truth but only as long as I can feel from your soul that you want the truth. This is a bit different to this other issue that we were discussing and we'll talk about why.

In one instance we are talking about the person's own decision and their own free will, so when I'm relating to you, I am actually relating to your free will. So, if Gary cheated on you, and I knew about it, then I would certainly say that to you. And if you came and asked me personal things

about your life, whatever I can do to help you I would try to do. Sometimes though, the help is for you to trust your own feelings about that, so a lot of people come and ask me questions and say, “Oh what do you feel about that?” and I answer back, “What do you feel about that?” Because they need to know how to exercise their own free will rather than trying to trust mine all the time. Now I am still dealing in truth with you, by saying, “No, I am not going to tell you. I do know but I am not going to tell you” is a truth.

Participant: So, did Gary cheat on me? Has Gary cheated on me?

Do you feel that’s the kind of thing to ask in a public setting? Why would you have a motive for asking that question in a public setting? What’s the motive? Isn’t the motive to punish Gary? So, is that motive in harmony with love? So why would I answer it?

Participant: So, you would answer it in private?

If I knew the answer for certain, yes, I would certainly answer it in private. But I see no point in answering it publicly. And in fact, I see some major emotions in you for asking the question publicly, which I would firstly like to address. If I was in truth, I would firstly be addressing those emotions. If I do know, if I was a loving person, why would I raise what I know they would feel is a private issue in a public setting? There would only be one reason, and that is that they have already raised it in a public setting. They’ve already brought it up in a public setting. So, you will notice generally when I am dealing with questions and answers with people, if a person brings something up in a public setting, I will generally address that in a public setting. If they bring it up in a private setting, I will generally address that in a private setting. But the motive is always to actually help the person become more loving, it is not to expose a person or to harm them or to cause any other damage in their life. However, if I know about something that is going on in your life, and I feel it is important for you to know; now I am making a decision for you. And I don’t believe in making decisions for you. I believe you should be able to make the decisions for yourself.

Participant: Isn’t that the same as if you know someone, like if it is a husband and wife, and you’re the friend and you know they have cheated; aren’t you making the decision for them by telling them?

No. Remember right at the beginning I said, “If you are a friend of this couple...” I don’t know if you remember that, but that is what I said. There is a couple who you know, who are friends of yours. – For example, I often know when walking past a person down the street that he just cheated on his wife last night, I know if a woman has been raped that day or

whatever. But I don't know those persons, they don't know me, and they are not asking for my assistance or help. Do you follow me? And there is nothing I can prove in a court or anything like that in those situations. - But if I know this couple and I love them both, I will certainly want to help address the issue of truth, if I love them both.

Participant: But didn't you just say that was taking away their will?

No, I want to enable their free will. By enabling their free will, I am giving them the choice of making decisions. There is a lot of stuff coming back at me now, so be honest. Say what you feel.

Participant: Does that mean that to stay on the Divine Love Path the things that I consider to be private need to become not private?

They don't need to become public, but you need to not have any emotion about them becoming public. Do you understand the difference?

Participant: It's about being guided by love and that always the...

Yeah, for example, Luther when he was here on Earth, you know Martin Luther. I'm talking about the founder of the Lutheran religion. When he was on Earth, he made lots and lots of terrible statements about women. I don't know if you know that, he made statements about women being not worth anything more than being kept pregnant and, in the home, things like this. He made a lot of really, really derogatory statements about women. He is now one of my Celestial brothers. Do you think that he cares that I just made that statement to you?

No! Why? Because it is the truth! But it is the truth, and the truth is we should be able to make statements about any single person here as long as the statements are truthful. Do you know what I mean? And why would it then affect anyone? Now it would only affect them if they had an emotion that was in disharmony with truth, wouldn't it?

Participant: It is also the intent.

Yeah, if the intent is unloving, in other words if it is to hurt the person then straight away I have broken another law myself. So, I have spoken the truth, which is not breaking a law, but if my intention was to harm a person in speaking the truth, now I have broken a different law. Obviously, I need to have a look at my intention in doing it. What's my intention? I need to really analyse my intention.

Let's say I am in a situation of counselling, and a husband and wife come to me in a counselling session. The husband says, "I want to talk to you privately." My first question would be, "Why?" And my answer would also be, "No". Why would I enable a person to speak privately, not in front of his wife when he is meant to have some close relationship with this person? What is he afraid of? So that is the next thing I would address with him. "What are you afraid of?" "I'm afraid she might leave me if I tell her what I'm going to tell you," or whatever it is that he is afraid of. So, he needs to work through that fear, does he not? Don't enable people to cover up their lies. This is basically what I am saying to you. Because when you do that, you are enabling people to break laws of God. Don't enable people to break the laws of God. It is not your responsibility to correct everything, but it is your responsibility to correct everything that comes into your sphere of operation. That's your Law of Attraction.

So it is not my responsibility to correct somebody's life that I don't know anything about, but it is my responsibility to correct anything that comes into my Law of Attraction, and deal with that openly and honestly and truthfully. Can everyone see the difference?

9.4. Truth and fear

Participant: AJ, ever since you brought this issue up about speaking the truth about someone you know who has had an affair... I did a project with this older man; a really spiritual man and he had many affairs. He tried to with me as well. I've had lots of fear come up about speaking the truth. Is it for me to do that or not?

The key for you firstly is to work through all of your fears about speaking the truth. Now many of you have some very deep fears about speaking the truth, do you not? Many of you have got little skeletons in the closet you don't want anybody else to know about. This is how it is for most of our lives. Now what's the underlying motivation emotionally to not tell the truth?

FEAR

Okay, fear. Fear, isn't it, in the end? Fear, is fear harmonious with truth? No. Is fear harmonious with love? No. So as soon as I am clicking in to fear as a motive for holding on to something, I am now out of harmony with love and truth. Can I see that? Okay, so once I'm in this state of fear, obviously I am now motivated by the fear, and I'll come up with all sorts of intellectual arguments. And in fact, when we discuss this "Emotions of Self-Deception" topic that we are talking about next month, fear is one of the emotions of self-deception. You choose to have fear so you don't have

to deal with other things. Does everyone follow that? I'm choosing to be afraid of truth because I don't like what telling the truth is going to do. So, I choose to be afraid of the truth. Once I am in there, am I in love anymore? No, I'm out of harmony with love, just from that moment on. Now for your question Louise, you are afraid to speak the truth.

Participant: Yeah, I really am.

So let yourself...

Participant: Yeah, I don't think he will ever speak to me again.

That's okay, I've had lots of people threaten to kill me and then speak to me again, so you don't need to worry. People will always speak to you again. I'm fair dinkum. Fear is the motivation. Fear is the motivation - because there is something you are afraid of. We are talking about prayer now, so what would we do first? We would pray to God about dealing with the fear in you, why you don't feel like you can say truth. And pray to God that you develop a longing in yourself to have the Law of Attraction bring you truth so that you can confront this fear that you have about truth. Do you follow me?

Participant: It's not just about this; it's about fear of speaking truth in my life.

It's about fear of speaking truth in your life and what the results are going to be. Remember, all of these fears are childhood related. Something happened in your childhood that absolutely terrified you about truth.

Participant: Yeah, I didn't feel like this could be about any of my emotions.

Exactly! Exactly! And the only way you are going to get closer to God is to actually deal with that emotionally. In other words, I've somehow got to work through these childhood fears about truth. How am I going to do that if I don't confront issues of truth in my day-to-day life? If I ignore every truth in my day-to-day life, will I ever deal with that childhood emotion? No. Now I may pray to God, "Please give me your truth." But if I'm not dealing with the fear about my childhood truth, what's happening? Straight away I'm in disharmony with the prayer I've just asked. You are allowed to choose to be in disharmony with your own prayers. But you're not going to get anywhere; it is just a waste of time.

Participant: Do you incur a penalty?

Do you incur a penalty? Well, you're already in the penalty. Isn't the penalty the fear that you have about truth? See underneath that fear about truth is the actual childhood experience which you don't want to release. The fact that you're in fear about it is the actual penalty that is the Law of Compensation. It will continue and continue and continue until you decide to be repentant and deal with it a different way or start confronting truth; one of the two needs to happen. Does that make sense to everyone? Once that happens, the fear will dissolve because you'll start dealing with the childhood emotions as to why you didn't want to hear the truth or say the truth or weren't allowed to say the truth and so forth. Once those are dealt with, you'll go around boldly saying truth to every single person you ever meet, and you won't even worry at all about the consequences. Now that's what freedom is, isn't it? And what did I say in the first century? The truth will set you free. This is how it sets you free. How it sets you free is when there is no longer any emotional signature to you saying truth, now you are free. You are allowed to be who you are, say what you want, be what you want, to every single person around you.

FEAR

CHILDHOOD TRUTH

The truth about our childhood experiences is buried beneath fear

Participant: The prayer for this particular situation is actually recognising the fear, admitting to the fear and experiencing the fear and offering the fear to God?

Yep. Also start looking at what the childhood emotion is around truth, because that is the actual positive thing to do.

Participant: Well yes that would be the next step.

Yep, but understand that fear is an emotion of self-deception. All of your fears... many of you have many fears now. How many of you would be afraid to, I don't know, jump off a ten-storey building? Would you be afraid?

Yes! Okay, I'm afraid too. But I'm not facing the truth. The truth is that down the track when I am at-one with God I'll just be able to jump off a ten-storey building at some point and fly, probably. And I'll know when that will occur. It will be because I have now accepted a new truth and that new truth might be, "Oh, now I understand that there is a certain law of physics that I never understood before, it is not called the Law of Aerodynamics and it's not the gravity law either, but it overcomes both." And once I understand that law, am I in fear anymore? No. This applies all through your life. When I face the truth, the fear dissolves and that always is the case.

Participant: But right now, if I jumped off a building I'd hit the ground.

Of course, that's why you are afraid. Because you don't know the truth, can you see? The reason you're afraid is that you don't know the truth and you know you don't know the truth.

Participant: But the truth right now is that I'd hit the ground.

That is the truth, because you don't know that other truth, yeah. The other truth is this special law, the law that you don't know about that overcomes the Law of Aerodynamics and the Law of Gravity. The ancients in Lemuria and Atlantis, they knew about it, but you don't know about it. You don't know about that law. And because you don't know about the law, you know for certain you are going to hit the ground and go splat right when you jump off the building. As do I know at the moment because I don't remember that law either. But there will come a time in your existence when you will remember that law, you will know that law. When you know that law, then that law becomes truth, and the fear dissolves doesn't it? You'll step off the building like it's just a walk in the park, straight out.

Participant: So, truth is not necessarily absolute, it is what applies in the moment.

It is what applies in the moment, yes of course. So, if I've got the truth inside me about something that I know emotionally for certain is the truth then I'm not going to have any fear about it at all. And you will get to a stage in your own progression where you will not be afraid of speaking the truth or living in truth at all. And when you get to that stage you will have entered the third sphere of the spirit world.

Mary: I was just going to say - because I have been working around this issue as you know, I knew a truth intellectually, that truth will lead to love. If I'm in personal truth at all times it will trigger all of my emotions and eventually, I'll become more in love. So, I prayed about that, I said,

“Help me have faith and understand that truth will lead to love.” So, you can know it, you can realise the truth even if it is intellectually and then pray about recognising that emotionally.

Exactly, yeah! So, for all of you who are afraid of speaking the truth, start praying about that. When you get to the point where you are no longer afraid of the truth and afraid of speaking the truth in every circumstance and situation, you’ll have entered the third sphere of the spirit world. So, you will know you will never visit a hell, unless you want to go there, once you get to that condition. But that tells you too, how refined the spheres of the spirit world are, doesn’t it. What kind of lessons you would need to learn as you progress?

Participant: What are the lessons of the 2nd sphere?

I don’t want to go through all the lessons of every sphere.

Participant: If I have committed adultery, I’m asking you, I really believe that if I went to the man’s wife and confessed the truth then it would perpetuate harm.

Yeah, that’s not true.

Participant: I feel it is.

I know you feel that.

Participant: I have remorse, fears and anger and grief and sadness and just a multitude of things here.

But the truth will set you free Jenny so all of those emotions you just mentioned of guilt and shame and...

Participant: But what about the family and the children?

They all need to know the truth. All of them all need to know the truth. All of them need to know the truth. The reason why all of them need to know the truth is that the truth will set them free too. And because it is a personal thing, it is something that is going on for yourself, something that you yourself have done, it is very important that you face the personal truths; very, very important.

Participant: Does that mean that I can’t progress in Divine Love until I rectify...

You'll progress until the 3rd sphere, and then you won't progress any longer until you address that particular issue, that is correct.

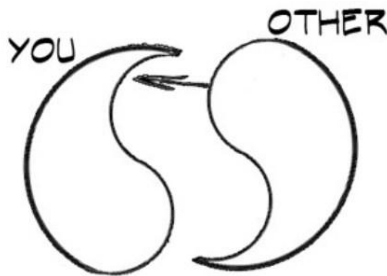
Participant: If you know someone has had an affair but they are not together anymore, it is still the truth, but it is probably not going to affect them that much...Now we are starting get down the line of, you know, I have an acquaintance and they... you know what I mean?

Participant: She was a really good friend of mine.

If it is a really good friend of yours just raise the issue in a conversation with them - do they want to know the truth of what happened? And if they don't want to, say that's fine. You know they may not want to, so that's fine, that's their free will at work. If they want to know the truth, tell them. That's fine too. But what I am really saying is, in your day-to-day life right now, there are issues of truth that hit you every day. What I'm saying is, from now on start practicing living in the truth of them. And you'll find that whatever emotions freak you out about speaking the truth are going to come up really rapidly. And once you get through those emotions and come out the other side of the emotions you'll be in the third sphere. Now that might take you six months or twelve months, but once you get through those emotions and come out the other side you'll be in a really, really good state when it comes to truth and love.

Participant: I'm a bit confused now; do you ask them "Do you want to hear the truth?" or do you just tell them?

I normally ask people if they want to hear it. There will come a time in your life where everything inside you is a soul-to-soul transaction. Here's your soul, here's the other person.



As we progress, we will be able to feel the emotions in the souls of others

You won't ever have to ask the person whether they want to hear truth because you will feel the emotion from them that they don't want to hear the truth. But that is still you honouring their free will. Now at this stage the majority of us are not in that state, are we? We can't just look at somebody's soul, feel their emotion and say, "They want to know the truth," and out with it. Most of us are not in that state yet. So, if you're not in that state yet use the words. Ask the person if they want to hear the truth. Most people will actually tell you they want to hear the truth even when they don't, okay.

For example, in the case that I gave you of a person wanting to hear the truth of her cheating husband and they say they want to hear the truth and you tell them the truth and then they ban you from their life, for the rest of your life, then obviously they didn't want to hear the truth. But you don't know that. And what I'm saying is at this particular point in your development, you've got to stick by the laws of free will that you know as best you can - at this point. And all development is like that. Do what you know to be true at this point.

Participant: I was just going to say, in your past if you have done something that wasn't being truthful, do we have to go back to that and get that or do we just start from now and be truthful, like start...

Very good question! Are you going to get penalised for that? Very good question. Very good question. You'll want to listen for the answer. It's a good question though.

Mary: My answer is that your soul will tell you. The more you deal with your emotions the more you'll find that your soul won't be able to handle not going back.

Exactly!

Mary: And your soul loves truth. Once you start telling the truth, it triggers a lot of emotions but then you get hooked.

Yeah, you get sort of addicted to truth after a while, and you just can't help yourself.

Mary: Because you are honouring yourself. Exactly!

Mary: And it doesn't mean you don't have compassion when you tell the truth to others either.

You always have compassion. When you deal with this issue of truth, if you are really repentant about it, you'll find that first thing you would do

is pray to God about it and you will feel the feeling of repentance enter you. And from that moment on you'll be addressing issues of truth in your day-to-day life all the time, without resistance. And you will find that any previously unhealed thing that needs to be dealt with will be presented to you again through your Law of Attraction. And you need to let yourself deal with it. That will automatically happen because remember God's laws are automatically there to help you heal your emotions. That will automatically happen, so let yourself deal with all that.

I'd like to mention about this issue of truth: the whole reason I've got a whole day coming up, this month or next month talking about prayers for Divine Truth is that this subject of truth is such an important subject. We'll be talking about prayer for Divine Love and prayer for Divine Truth as specific issues because they are very, very big issues in your own progression. I just wanted to say

that so all of you are aware that there will be a lot more said about this subject.

9.5. God answers prayers with loving motives

Participant: Hi AJ, I was just wanting some clarification about prayer with regards to somebody else. My thing is about interfering with their free will and I'm not sure - you mentioned before, you skipped over it quite quickly and it didn't quite register in my head, as to... I think your example was a soulmate; that you could ask God to help them to be shown through their Law of Attraction.

It gets back down to our motive.

MOTIVE

Participant: Yeah.

It always gets back to our motive.

Participant: Well, it ends up being my motive, doesn't it? So that's where I go, "okay, well..."

And if you're praying for something...

Participant: Maybe it is interfering in their free will?

Exactly!

Participant: Maybe they don't want to have to, you know have to... and again then I am also not trusting God.

Exactly!

Participant: And I'm not giving him or us or every individual their opportunity to grow as they see fit.

Exactly!

Participant: So, my question comes back again...

Are you even asking a question?

Participant: But if I want to say a prayer, say my father is ill and I want to say a prayer for him, like sending him love and asking for God to protect him or whatever; is that interfering?

No. Always look at your motives. Now let's look at our motives. Let's say dad is ill and we are praying for our dad, what's my motive? Is my motive that I'm afraid of him dying? Is my motive that I am afraid of the pain he is feeling? Is my motive that he won't love me as much if he is in more pain? Is my motive that he is actually angry with me while he is in this pain? What is my motive? Now all of the motives that I just listed are unloving. And God can't hear the prayer on that basis. However, God can hear the prayer on the basis of my motive being loving. "Please help my dad deal with the emotion that he is working through that causes his illness," is a very loving prayer. If I know the emotion I would even go and tell my dad what it is; that would be the loving thing to do. So, my motive is everything. What is my motive? If my motive is actually for selfish purposes, then I am out of harmony with the Law of Free Will.

Participant: So, if you are actually praying for, asking God to show your soulmate or show whoever it is, that you are praying for the emotion behind it, that's how we incur no penalties, and you don't...?

Well, no, remember I just said it depends on your motive. If my motive for doing that is that I want my soulmate to love me, then it is a selfish motive. If my motive is that I just love my soulmate and want my soulmate to progress, now it is not a selfish motive. You see this is where we have got to be so... you see what I am saying to you? You can see the difference between sincerity and insincerity. Now the more loving we become, the more sincere we become and the more pure our motives become. So initially when we start off in the 1st sphere, a lot of our motives are very impure. They are not really loving. Most of our motives are quite self-based, but as we progress and receive more Divine Love our motives

become more pure. And God understands this too, He gets the bit that is when our motive is pure; He feels that bit, and He resonates with that bit that was pure, and acts upon that bit that was pure. He doesn't act upon all the bits that are not very pure.

Participant: So, it doesn't matter how you say it, it is your...

It doesn't matter how you say it.

Participant: ... emotion at the time.

Well remember I say prayer is the emotion, not the thought, so it doesn't matter how you are saying it. What is your motive? Does that make sense to everyone? What is your feeling behind the prayer? That's the thing that matters. That is in fact the real condition; the real reason why you are even praying is the feeling behind the prayer.

Participant: I appreciate very much that you want to make the community but I would suggest and it is my desire that we have a counselling centre because we need it... so think about that because that is more need I feel that all of us need counselling and help and in the same time it can be the community...

How many of you are already counsellors or psychiatrists or involved in counselling and helping others? How many of you are, keep your hands up, how many are involved in things even like reiki and all those kinds of things as well, spiritual healing and all those kinds of things? A good half of the audience. You can set up a counselling centre. And I'm happy to give you advice, I'm happy to give you advice but I'm not going to be doing that myself. That's not why I'm here. I'm here to tell Divine Truth.

Participant: My dad is ill in hospital; he had a stroke on Tuesday.

Can I just stop you for a second? Why are you sad?

Participant: Because I am fearful about a lot of things, I'm fearful that he is not going to be around, but since then I have been praying to God to help him through his Law of Attraction, to feel his emotions because I want him to pass over in the best emotional state that he can but I am very fearful of talking to him about his emotions, and what Mary said before about trusting that the truth will lead to love, that brought up a lot of emotion in me, because I honestly don't think that by telling my father the truth it is going to lead to love, much as I would love to be able to believe that; and also because of my financial situation at the moment. One of my other fears which shocked the heck out of me was "Don't you dare die so

that my Law of Attraction will give me money after you die because I'm scared of not having any money."

So, let's address some of the issues from a prayer point of view. Firstly, the prayer that Dad deals with his emotions, at the moment, is motivated by some selfish emotions inside you.

Participant: A lot of fear.

A lot of fear and the motive within you is fear.

MOTIVE
FEAR

If a motive is fear, is it love? No, simple as that, just no. Now if the motive is fear, the prayer you need to pray about is, "Please help me look at my fears about my father and his illness." This is the first thing that you need to start addressing with God. Once you let yourself work through all of them, you will actually get to a state where you can pray for your father, but the motive will be based on love. And so many of the comments that you made about what you were praying about, actually God couldn't hear because at the moment it is coming from a different place.

Participant: My fear is fear.

Yeah, so the key is to start addressing that issue with God. Does that make sense for everyone? For most of us what we are addressing issues with God that we are not actually feeling at the time. In other words, we want God to change our external environment so that we don't feel the fear that we're feeling. But the external environment is actually there through your Law of Attraction so that you feel the fear you're feeling and work your way through it and get to something deeper.

So, what God wants in this situation and what you want in this situation are totally the opposite things. So, can God answer those prayers? No, all God can do is allow the fear in you to build even more and build even more till you realise, "Actually, I am just terrified about whatever it is and I need to deal with that"; that's the thing I need to pray for. So that's what you need to do in this case. So many times, I see even on the Internet where people are saying, "Such and such just passed, pray for them." Why? Why didn't you pray for them before they passed? Why? Because you didn't care about them as much before they passed than afterwards. Why? Can you see what I am saying? Because obviously you didn't think about them that

much until they passed. Why? Because you are probably scared of passing yourself, that's probably why. And allow yourself to feel your way through all of that emotionally; you see what I am saying?

Often our motives for doing things are way, way out of harmony with love. So, when I hear people say things like... I quite often see different things posted on different forums, not very much now because I don't read much of them... I quite often saw things in the past where, "Such-and-such has passed, please pray for them," or "Such-and-such is very ill, please pray for them." My feeling is, "Why aren't you praying for them already? When they were not unwell, for example. When they hadn't yet passed, why weren't you praying for them then?" Can you see that sometimes if we ask that question, we will often see the motive that we have? And it is the motive we have that needs to be addressed.

Participant: I learnt a lot about fear last night, because yesterday I said, "Tonada," because I live with her, "A lot has happened in the last three weeks," but I don't think I have been emotional enough, or there must be a lot of fear there. So thanks to my Law of Attraction it's started.

Triggered another event, yeah. We will talk more about fear when we talk about this subject of emotions of self-deception, because fear is an emotion of self-deception and we need to talk a lot more about those kinds of emotions.

10. God will not answer prayers where we refuse to do what we are asking God to do

You'll notice on the third page I've got, "What will not be heard by God". I just want to go through a few of those because many of you have already asked questions about this. Notice the last thing on the list is that God will not hear prayers where you refuse to do what you are asking God to do. I'll say that again. God will not hear a prayer where you are asking God to do something that you personally refuse to do. I'm not saying that you can't do because of circumstances; I'm saying that you refuse to do. For example, there are so many examples actually that there is just -what did I put in the thing there?

Participant: Like praying to God for a job change, is that what you meant?

Yeah.

Participant: When we refuse to leave the job, we are in because of emotional error.

Yeah, so let's look at that one, the job change thing. So, I'm praying to God for a change of job because I hate my job. I keep saying to God, "I hate my job. I want to change my job." I am waiting for God to bring up another job for me, that's basically what I am doing isn't it? But how can God do that? You're not willing to take any action in harmony with your prayer. So how is God going to do that? Are you just going to sit there and twiddle your thumbs and wait till God arranges everything in the universe for you, without you actually making an action?

Now what you refuse to do is often what you need to learn. God is often trying to teach us, "Well actually no you can do this for yourself; you don't need Me for this one. You can do this one for yourself because your Law of Attraction is so powerful that once you set your intention and once you really go for it, bang, everything will just happen; all of My laws are already nursing you." That's really what God's saying to us in this situation. "All of My laws are already nursing you." All you need to do is, "Do I like this job? No. Should I be in it? No." Stop straight away. "What job do I like? Oh, I like riding bikes around, so I'll go and find a job that is something to do with that." You know what I mean? And exercise your desire and intention and because in all of that, now you are also praying. Remember that prayer is about the soul and the soul is desire, passion, longing; you're praying right at that instant.

So oftentimes we pray to God because we want God to sort something out for us that we didn't want to sort out ourselves. God doesn't answer that kind of stuff very well. Because God's there waiting for us to work out the fact that actually no, hang on a sec, you created what you've got right now, you need to feel the pain of what you created and then once you feel that maybe you will decide to do something different.

Now if I start praying, "What is the reason I am staying in a job that I don't like? I want to feel the feelings of why I'm staying in a job I don't like." Now God can answer that really, really well for us, can't He? Because now we are starting to deal with the cause of what is actually going on. Oftentimes we ask God to do things that we personally refuse to do. The key is to stop doing that and start looking at the emotional reasons why you refuse to do it and pray about that instead.

We often ask God to fix what we have created. This is an extension of that. For example, our marriage is breaking down; we want our partner to come to some realisations that he's hurting us, but who created this relationship? God? No, I did. I created this relationship. Now God is perfectly willing for me to work through the issues of why the relationship isn't working, perfectly willing to help me do that, but He is not going to take away the effects of my creation; to do that He'd have to break the Law of Cause and Effect. And He'd have to break the Law of Compensation and

He'd have to break... like there are quite a few laws He'd have to break just to do that. God's not going to do that. Can you see how it works?

Participant: In a work situation, say you were being abused by a fellow colleague, in that situation, if you wanted to pray to God to release that, would you have to deal with not being liked and all that emotion and release some experiences of that, to release it to God?

Yes, that's right.

Participant: Then the Law of Attraction will change.

It will change, yes, that's right. The Law of Attraction might just be a simple thing of why are you staying in a job where somebody is harming you? And a lot of times we prostitute ourselves in that way. We stay in something that's harming us, because we haven't learnt to love ourselves yet. So, it might not be the Law of Attraction because of the other issues, it might just be the fact that we haven't learnt to love ourselves yet that's being triggered. The key is to let yourself work your way through that emotionally, pray to God about the issue and you will find what the issue really is within you.

Participant: Also on that note, does that come back from a childhood...?

Always, always from a childhood event. Yep always. So, at the causal level we would be asking for God to show us what this is triggering in me? What's the feeling it is triggering in me? I want to know what that feeling is, oh it is anger and then it's this and it's that and whatever the emotions are and then I'd say, "What kind of relationship does this have to issues in my own childhood?" And you'll probably find a relationship between this event and a father doing that to you, in your case yes, and so forth.

11. God does not answer prayers that harm others or the environment

Notice "Prayers that harm others or the environment." I've heard of people saying a prayer to curse a person. How many times have you felt like doing that? And in fact, the person was then cursed. In other words, the person then got a sickness, and they died from it. Or the person then got some kind of illness and... Now was God doing that? No, so who was? A spirit, yeah!

Many times this happens in more spiritualistic cultures, like the Aboriginal culture, a lot of the African cultures, a lot of the Asian cultures, where direct spirit influence is involved in harming the other person at a person's

wish. It is certainly not God doing that. God doesn't answer prayers to cause the harm of other people. Very, very low-level spirits answer those prayers in order to carry out your wishes. You've all heard of very negative things like witchcraft, and I'm not talking about so-called "white witchcraft" I suppose you'd call it nowadays; I'm talking about the real black evil stuff, which is about harming other people, controlling, manipulating events and all those kinds of things.

Participant: Voodoo.

Or voodoo-type things, yep. All those types of things that are still rife in the world today. They are not prayers to God or to Satan, they are actually desires of the person enabled by desires of people who are spirits and those two desires merge and the spirits do all they can to harm the person.

Of course, God answers prayers for protection against that. But deal with the emotional reason of why you need the protection in the first place, because no spirit can harm you unless there is an emotional connection between you and the spirit. But God always answers prayers for that kind of protection as long as we are willing to look at our Law of Attraction. Then of course God can answer those prayers.

12. God does not answer prayers that involve heartless repetition

What about repetition, heartless repetition? You know, the Lord's Prayer said over and over again, makes you real sanctimonious. Well of course that's not the case. That's not the case at all. So don't get involved in prayers that are just a mindless, endless repetition. Go into the emotion. Let yourself settle in the emotion.

13. God does not answer prayers that are demands

Don't think that you can demand something of God, you know, do a negotiation with God. "Oh, if I do this for You God will You do this for me?" that kind of thing. Don't think you can get into that state where you can negotiate with God. A lot of people try negotiating with God, have you noticed that? How many times have you done it in the past? Where you've said, "Oh if I do this for You God, will You do that for me?" that kind of thing. Now this is going to sound quite harsh perhaps but often we even do this right down with really deep diseases and illnesses. Where we say, "Oh if You cure me of this disease, I'll then do Your will" or something like that. Do you follow me?

Now God doesn't answer those prayers; there are probably fifty reasons why God doesn't answer one of those prayers. But the key thing for us to

bear in mind is that we have emotions within us where we feel we can manipulate God into doing what we want, and we need to feel those emotions and work through those emotions. Because the truth is that we can't manipulate God. God is non-negotiable. That doesn't mean God is unloving, it means that God is non-negotiable with regard to breaking any laws.

You know nowadays you pay a bit of extra money to someone under the table; you get a bit of a kick-back, and you get a bit of extra service. Well God doesn't do that either. You can't just pay extra money to God and God gives you a bit of extra service. All of these things that have been presented in the past in many religions of paying extra to get out of purgatory and all those kinds of things, all of those things are obviously not motivated by truth or love. And it is impossible to do those things. God doesn't change God's laws.

Participant: What about when you ask God for a sign, is that being...?

Ask God for a sign?

Participant: Yeah.

What for?

Participant: Someone that I am seeing that I asked about being my soulmate, to show me a sign.

Show me a sign that this person is my soulmate?

Participant: Yep.

What would the sign be like? YES.

YES

No, I'm just joking!

Participant: My sign is a red ribbon.

Your sign is red ribbons, okay. When you are asking these kinds of questions it is often your guides that are interacting with you. There are some friends I know that any time she sees multiple twos she knows she should take notice of something.

2 2 2 2

She knows she should take notice of something that is going on. Of course, most of the time she doesn't take notice of it or deal with it emotionally. But this happens to her so frequently in her life that she has now learnt it is the way her guides are trying to communicate with her; a sign about something. But you know they are probably not going to answer the question. They may give you a sign in order to deal with some emotions.

Now most of the times we ask for signs because we do not trust our own emotions. And one of the things that all of your celestial guides want to do with you is teach you how to trust yourself. And are you trusting yourself when you are relying on them? Are you relying on God when you are relying on them? No. So a lot of these things about signs are all about us not yet being developed emotionally enough to know the truth about it. Isn't it better to ask for things like, "I feel this person may be my soulmate; show me what emotions I need to work through to know the truth." That would be a more beneficial prayer wouldn't it, rather than asking for a sign?

You know if they give you a sign, you'll just say, "Oh yeah he is my soulmate," and so you get into this relationship, and he is a sleazebag at the moment. I'm not saying yours is, but let's say, and if you loved yourself, you wouldn't even be with this man even if he is your soulmate. But because somebody has told you he is your soulmate, you go into the relationship. Now obviously that wouldn't be beneficial to you.

This is where the principles of truth and love need to be practiced in your life. So rather than asking yourself those kinds of questions you are far better off asking yourself and God things like, "What are the unhealed emotions in me that prevent me from meeting my soulmate? Please show me those emotions and help me work through those emotions." That would be a far more powerful thing to do. Because the truth is that if one of your guides or even God gave you a sign that somebody is your soulmate and the person is in poor condition, there is a high likelihood that at the moment you would compromise other principles to be with them and that wouldn't be beneficial to your soul at all.

13.1. God will never take away our Law of Attraction

Participant: So that means, I said to God, "I'm willing to deal with this issue, if you take away all this Law of Attraction stuff," but that's making a demand, is it?

Certainly, God is not going to take away the Law of Attraction, ever. It is one of God's beautiful messengers to you that you are either in harmony or out of harmony with God.

Participant: But if I say, "Oh okay I get it now, I've got this I am going to deal with this, I am dealing with this."

God's not going to take it away then either. It is going to go away automatically when you deal with it. You see we often negotiate with God. We say, "I know what the issue is now, I'll deal with it next week, can you please take away my Law of Attraction?" God's not going to do that, and you can see why. Because everybody would be praying for their Law of Attraction to be taken away if it is negative and then nobody would be listening to it and everybody would be getting away with their own Law of Attraction. God doesn't do things like that. Your Law of Attraction will change when your soul has released the emotion; that's the only time it is going to change. And you can pray until you are blue in the face for your Law of Attraction to change before then and it will not.

Participant: So, I need to pray to work out what that emotion is?

You need to pray to work out what the emotion is, but you also need to pray to thank God for the Law of Attraction. See at the moment many of us are actually cursing God for the Law of Attraction, aren't we? If we are in pain, we feel the pain of our Law of Attraction; oftentimes we get into this state of, "Argh, why can't God stop this Law of Attraction?" when in reality what we need to do is embrace our Law of Attraction. Because our Law of Attraction is, remember, God's messenger of truth to us. So, God is not going to take away our Law of Attraction. God will never do that. You can take away your Law of Attraction just by getting on and dealing with the emotion.

Appendix 1: Relationship With God:

Introduction To Prayer Seminar Outline

What Is Prayer?

Prayer is:

- A soul-based longing
- A passionate desire & longing coming from the depth of our emotions (from the soul) directed towards God
- A pure, earnest and sincere yearning (seeking with all the heart) directed towards God

Prayer is NOT:

- An intellectual thought or belief, or words
- A demand of God
- An expectation that God takes responsibility for our own decisions and actions

What True Prayer Does

- True prayer opens and develops the portion of our own soul that allows us to receive
- True prayer modifies the soul, and breaks down the soul's barriers, restrictions and blockages to reception True prayer connects our soul with God's Soul
- True prayer always activates God's soul into an emotional response
- True prayer always is accompanied by passionate desires and emotions

How God "Hears" Prayer

- God feels our emotions the instant we have feelings & emotions directed towards God
- If those emotions & feelings are harmonious with Love, God's Soul instantly responds emotionally
- When God responds emotionally, God also instantly acts
- God "hears" our intentions (the desires/feelings that we are going to have in the future)
- God "hears" our emotions (the desires/feelings that we currently have right now)
- So, God "hears" our prayer by having an emotional response to our prayer, and instantly acting upon it

Essential Elements of Prayer

Quote from “The Life Elysian” by Robert James Lees pp 228 to 241. Can see the elements of prayer displayed and illustrated by a young boy named Dandy

Personal Truthfulness & Honesty

- God’s Soul always responds to emotions of personal truthfulness and honesty
- We must be emotionally truthful and honest with ourselves at the soul level (not the intellectual level)

Eg. Head says: “Thank you for the food on my table tonight”, Heart says: “I’m angry because I don’t have enough and I want to have more”.

Eg. Head says: “Please help that person to be more open to love”, Heart says: “Please make that person more open to my love”

Emotion, Desire, Passion & Intention (Longings Of The Soul)

- God’s Soul always responds to an emotional longing, passionate desire, with sincere intention
- Prayer comes from the emotional and passionate place in our soul, not the intellectual place
- God hears what is in our soul, not what we think is in our soul, or just in our head
- The emotion and passion must be harmonious with love and truth before we will be “heard”
- Often our desires and passions do not match what we are praying for

Eg. Praying for a soul mate relationship, when our emotions are projecting sexually at multiple persons

Eg. Praying to be more truthful in our life, but avoiding truth at every opportunity

Sincerity & Purity

- God’s Soul always responds to sincerity and purity of desire
- Prayer comes from a sincere place in our soul, not from insincerity or just to make a point to others
- Often our so-called prayers come from selfish emotions, rather than pure emotions of love

Eg. Praying to give “love” to the earth, when we daily make choices that destroy the earth

Eg. Praying more for someone after they died, than when they were alive (comes from our own emotion)

Eg. Praying when we are with other people, but not when we are alone

Earnestness

- God's Soul always responds to the Earnestness in our soul, and does not respond to a lukewarm attitude

Eg. If we feel we want something harmonious with Love, but do not wish to do anything to get it, then are we really demonstrating an earnest spirit?

Thankfulness

- God's Soul always responds to a thankful and grateful spirit within ourselves

Eg. We often receive good things, but then demand more, or are never satisfied.

Eg. When we have a good house, not being happy with what we have and wanting a larger one.

Content - What Will Be Heard By God

Prayers That Address Causes Rather Than Effects

- God's Soul only responds to prayers that address the causes of problems (never the effects)
- Quote from Padgett Messages "God will not answer prayers that deal with effects only" by Elias
- If God addressed effects, then we would continue creating the effects without any change
- If our prayer is about causes, then we are addressing the **soul condition** for the effect

Eg. Praying to stop our partner leaving us is an effect, and cannot be answered

Eg. Praying to help our partner and ourselves address emotions that cause separation is causal

Eg. Praying for material or spiritual things we don't have is a prayer about effects

Eg. Praying to know and feel the reasons why we do not have material or spiritual things is causal

Eg. Praying for our children's behaviour to change while not addressing our own emotions

Prayers About Changing Our Desires, Longings, Passions & Emotions

- God's Soul responds to prayers asking for help to change ourselves and move towards Love Divine Love does not prepare the soul for the inflowing of Divine Love
- Divine Love can only flow into a soul already prepared for its inflowing

- Prayer addressing the soul's opposition to love (the sin or error in the soul) is essential

Eg. Praying for God's help to expose within us the reason why Divine Love is not flowing is causal

Eg. Yelling and screaming at God about the anger we have in our heart is causal but needs to go deeper

Prayers About Having God's Protection & Care

- God's Soul always responds to petitions of protection as long as God's Laws are not broken God always assigned additional protection to persons who ask for it IF:
- The person asking has a pure motive
- The protection asked for is in harmony with God's Laws

Eg. If ask for protection from evil spirits, but refuse to deal with evil emotions within, what will happen?

Prayers That Are Harmonious With Free Will

- God's Soul always responds to prayers that respect and honor free will (both our own and others)

Eg. Praying that someone else be assisted to deal with certain emotions if they desire to be

Eg. Praying that someone else change in order for your life to be happier is not harmonious with free will

Prayers That Are Harmonious With Divine Love

- God's Soul always responds to prayers that are harmonious with Divine Love
- Any prayer harmonious with Divine Love will be responded to by God
- As long as the Laws of Divine Truth are satisfied, Divine Love will flow when we pray for it

Eg. If we refuse to live in personal truth, and pray for Divine Love, Divine Love cannot flow

Prayers That Are Harmonious With Divine Law

- God's Soul always responds to prayers that are harmonious with God's Laws

Eg. Many ask for God to take away their own Law of Attraction, which She cannot do

Eg. When experiencing a Law of Attraction event, we can ask for assistance to see the emotional reason

Eg. If we hurt someone over a period of time, God cannot take away the effect on the other person even if we clear the causal emotion, unless the other person is desiring that to occur.

- Laws involved are: Law of Compensation (to oneself), Law of Cause & Effect (to oneself and the other person), Law of Desire etc.

Eg. Prayer for someone else to respond to truth cannot really be answered
 Eg. But if pray for them to be opened up emotionally to have a desire to respond, that can be answered

Eg. Cannot pray for someone to be absolved from the Law of Compensation (what they sow, they reap)

Eg. Can pray for the person to open up themselves emotionally to a feeling of sorrow and repentance

Content - What Will Not Be Heard By God

Demands

- God's Soul does not respond to demands, bargains, or negotiations
- All demands of God come from deep rage and anger with God, which needs to be released Eg. If you save my child, I'll go to church every Sunday

Eg. You say you're a loving God, so you should fix this problem now

Eg. I'll give up having sex with a married woman next week, as long as I can do it now

Eg. I know what I am doing is wrong, but I know God will forgive me (please forgive me for what I am about to do!)

Expectations

- God does not respond to our expectations or timing requirements
- All expectations of God come from our deep desire to have God do what we want (often we also expect that God makes others do what we want)

Eg. Cupid; draw back your bow, and let your arrow fly, straight to my lovers heart for me (laughs)

Eg. God will look after me, even if I break God's Laws of love

Eg. Driving dangerously but expecting God to protect us from something happening

Heartless Repetition

- God does not respond to mind based repetitive prayer

Eg. Doing the rosary without emotion

Eg. The Lord's prayer said without emotion

Eg. Praying before a meal, but not appreciating the meal itself

Prayers That Harm Others Or The Environment

- God does not respond to prayer asking for harm to occur to others or the environment

Eg. All prayers that God be on “our side” in a war will never be heard

Eg. Praying for a big property development to go through that harms the environment

Eg. Please help my daughter see that she is engaged to a loser

Prayers Asking God To Fix What We Have Created

- God does not respond to prayers asking to take away the Law of Cause & Effect. In doing so, God would be breaking Her own Laws, which She shall never do

Eg. Praying to God to cure our cancer when we refuse to deal with the emotion that has created it

Eg. Please stop my child from suffering (the child’s suffering is a direct result of our unhealed emotion)

Prayers Asking God To Do Things That We Refuse To Do

- God does not respond to prayer that asks Him to do something that we are currently refusing to do.
- To answer such a prayer, God would need to break the Law of Free Will. God always respects our own free will, even if our free will is exercised to harm ourselves or others

Eg. Praying to God for a job change, when refuse to leave the job we are in because of emotional error

Eg. Praying that a person finds out the truth about something, when we refuse to tell them what we know

Eg. Praying to improve your health, when actively suppress own emotions & make unhealthy choices

Forms Of Prayer

- Any form of prayer is acceptable, as long as it does not break God’s Laws
- Quiet emotional discussions with God
- Singing about God, or about emotional aspects of your connection with God
- Dancing and movement that connects you to emotional feelings about yourself and your relationship to God
- Anything that assists you to embody the experience of feeling your longings

Appendix 2: Excerpt From The Life Elysian

By Robert James Lees Page 228-241

Rhama had said he intended to do no more than sketch the outline of the highway of the Christ. It was not necessary for him to attempt more. His simple indication of its direction made the whole course to shine with the radiance of divinity. It reduced a previous chaos to calm, and before my astonished sight lay the way along which the ransomed of the Lord might return with songs and everlasting joy to the fatherland and rightful heritage of divinity. In his mission of enlightenment Rhama had broken down the cross-entanglements of theology, pushed his way through the contradictions of dogmatic, regarded as of no consequence the definitions of Fathers and Councils, ignored the confusing battlegrounds of schoolmen, found no occasion to discuss theories of Eden, man's first estate, the fall, original sin and cognate subjects; if he knew that Israel were a peculiar people more dear to the heart of God than any other nation, he failed to mention it, nor did he call any by the name of heathen, or point out where they had been divinely appointed to be the bond slaves of others. The God upon whose shoulders he found the government to rest was truly no respecter of persons; but in every nation he that fears Him and works righteousness is accepted of Him; a God who is not to be worshipped only in temples made with hands, but rather in the purity and holiness of consecrated hearts, cleansed and set apart as the appointed and guarded trysting-place where earth and Heaven blend in one. This, the only truly divine and appointed temple for the worship of Him who alone is God, can only be approached by the one ordained and Heaven-elected way which Rhama had discovered to my mind, and, as I scanned its course, after his departure, I understood with a vividness and beauty I had never discerned before the fullness of the inspiration of the psalmist when he exclaimed, 'The path of the just is as a shining light, that shines more and more unto the perfect day.'

As I contemplated what had taken place I was more than astonished to find how closely associated was the question of the personality and work of Christ with every conceivable subject and detail of a religious nature. Rhama had directed his attention to the very heart of things, and having made the one point clear the mists had apparently rolled away from every quarter of the spiritual horizon until no cloud remained, not even so large as a man's hand.

Especially was this so with respect to the question of intercommunion. Rhama's interpretation had placed this upon an unassailable basis, and I could go forward to my work with a confidence and authority of which I had never dreamed. The communion of saints now appeared in a new and deeper sense than before, needing no commentator to expound that doubtful passage in Hebrews xii.: "Ye are come unto Mount Sion, and unto

the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels, to the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in Heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect, and to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. See that ye refuse not Him that speaketh." In the light I had just received I could read and understand this and many other hitherto mysterious passages for myself, having reached that highway to which Rhama had so frequently directed my attention, where 'the wayfaring man' need not wander from the truth.

But speaking of the communion of saints suggests to me an incident which took place at this time, and placed in close relationship with the work of the Christ will pleasantly illustrate how the great law proceeds to its almost infinite adaptations. We have seen it working in its highest aspect between Jesus and the Christ; the case I have now to record is of a very different degree, but it shows the same Spirit and the same Lord to be directing it.

I had but recently returned, and was speaking with Vaone of all I had heard from Rhama when Jack and his friend Dandy joined us.

"Did Eilele come back with you?" inquired the former at once. "No. Why, do you want her?"

"Yes. I want her to talk to Dandy." "Is it anything that I can do?" I asked.

"There ain't anythin' to do at all," the culprit explained. "I o'ny sed as things ain't as they ought ter be; an' if Jack ses they are, 'e don't know, that's all."

"In what way are they wrong?" I asked, interested to know such a curious point of disagreement.

"Dandy says he ought not to be here," said Jack.

"No, I didn't say it like that," cried the other. "I said it warn't right ter make me come away an' leave Bully Peg wi'out anybody ter look arter 'im."

"But does not God know what is best?" I asked.

"I don't know what God knows or what 'E doan know. But if I'd been God I shouldn't 'a' done it that way." "Which way?"

"If I'd been 'Im I should 'a' knocked the box on the little kiddy, an' killed 'im; the big un could look arter 'imself." "But God will look after Bully Peg," I replied, catching the drift of his grievance. "He will be all right."

"But 'e ain't all right," he affirmed with something very much like

defiance. "He's about as wrong as they meks 'em. An' that's where yer mek yer mistake!"

"What is the matter, Jack?" I inquired, anxious to gain some insight into the perplexing situation.

Whereupon I was informed that the lads had but just returned from a visit to the 'College,' where they had met Bully Peg and learned how the little fellow had fallen on evil times, and for the whole of the preceding day had been without food. At the best the lad had but very indifferent health, and Dandy resented the additional hardship he had to endure on account of the death of the elder. Had he been alive Bully would have been fed somehow. This was the extent of Dandy's grievance, and he stoutly refused to accept the fact of his removal as absolving him from responsibility in connection with his friend. In his rough untutored logic the lad had worked out the proposition that the goodness of God was at fault somewhere to allow Bully Peg to bear this additional suffering under the circumstances of his bereavement.

As I heard the touching story, my heart went out in genuine sympathy towards the distressed Dandy, but where the lad only saw a hungry child he considered it to be his duty to feed, and that at once, I saw a yawning gulf, impassable to such a physical ministry, or so it presented itself to my doubtful and inexperienced mind.

It was a new and apparently unsolvable problem to me, how to secure and then transmit to Bully Peg that which Dandy had thoroughly made up his mind the child should have.

In my perplexity I recalled Myhanene's counsel to do the best I could where I could not do all I would, and leave the rest to God. I would act upon it, though I knew how impossible it was for me to satisfy the demand that would not accept denial, for I saw the intense determination upon the face of the supplicant, who was ready to give up Heaven, if need be, that his friend might be fed.

"Try to be patient, Dandy," I began, drawing the lad closer and laying my hand upon his troubled head. "It will be all right, though you nor I see how it can be so for the present. God will take care of your little friend for your sake as well as His own, since you are so very anxious about him. Who knows but that Bully Peg is coming to be with you and Jack shortly, and this is the beginning of the end of all his suffering?"

"But I thought God was very good and kind?"

"So He is - more good and kind than any of us know or can imagine."

"But it ain't good an' kind o' the butchers to keep calves wi'out anythin' to eat before they kill 'em." "I did not say

God was doing so. Only that..."

"I know all abart it," he interrupted impatiently. "But Bully Peg wants summat t' eat, an' I wants 'im t' 'ave it at once. Can't yer go an' see God, an' tell 'im 'ow 'ungry Bully is?"

"He knows all about it without our telling Him."

"Then if 'E's as good as yer say, why doan 'E let Im ha' some?" Then with a flash of child-like inspiration he suddenly exclaimed, "Oh! I know, p'raps 'E ain't got anybody ter tek it! Come on, let us go an' tek it for Im."

It was no use. The determined importunity, sympathy, precocity and artless faith of the lad were too much for me to attempt to cope with. I was worse than helpless - afraid that my incompetence would prove to be harmful to the lad, and in my perplexity I called for Myhanene.

In this I found the relief I so sadly needed.

Dandy recognized him in an instant, and accosted him before I had a chance to speak. "Ere! You killed me - didn't yer?" Myhanene patted his head, and smiled affectionately.

"No-no! Not that," he answered. "Dead boys do not talk excitedly, do they?" "Well, yer brought me here away from Bully Peg, didn't yer?"

"Ah yes; I will admit that."

"An' do yer know 'e can't get anythin' t' eat - all day yesterday 'e didn't 'ave a bite." "Poor little fellow! How did you learn this?"

"We have just come from the 'College'," replied Jack, "where he told us so himself."

"Yes, an' I want ter know 'ow God can be good an' let Bully Peg be 'ungry all because God sent you to kill me. Why didn't yer kill Bully and let me live?"

"I was not sent to do that."

"But why warn't yer? That's what I should 'a' done."

"Perhaps so; but God knows what is best much better than we do."

"It ain't better ter let Bully be 'ungry. Can't yer gi 'im summat ter eat?"

"Yes. God will give him something to eat," replied Myhanene, sitting down and drawing the interceding Dandy close to him, "and when he gets it you will be able to see how very much better everything has been than if you had had your own way. God knows more than we, and what He does is always for the best."

"But it isn't best for Bully to be 'ungry." "Yes it is, for a little while."

“Well, how is it?”

“That I do not know for the present; but I know God well enough to say that both you and I will see it has been for the best presently.”

“When?”

“Almost directly.” “How shall I know?”

“We will go and see your friend as soon as I learn what to do, and you will see how God will find a way for him to be provided for.”

“Are you sure?” “Yes - confident.”

“All right, then. But I wouldn't be ‘appy ‘ere if he was goin’ ter be left ‘ungry there.”

Waiting for God is never a long or trying ordeal under such circumstances. Dandy was most intensely earnest. He was asking help for his friend, and to secure it, if necessary, he was prepared to sacrifice everything, willing even to give up his own heaven for the time that the hungry one might be fed. Such importunity had to be answered. Myhanene knew it as soon as he saw it, and almost at once received his commission to proceed to the relief.

“Come with me,” he said with more of command than invitation in his tone, as his alert and ever-ready self was caught up by the urgent mandate. And in a flash of thought we found ourselves beside the hungry lad, who with unshod feet and tattered clothes was doing his best to sell matches among the passers-by in front of the Royal Exchange.

“‘Ere we is, Bully,” cried Dandy joyfully. “Now yer can ha’ some...”

But his exclamation was cut short, for the eager little fellow darted past him, without taking the slightest notice, in answer to a call for “Matches” from the top of a ‘bus just pulling up at the kerbstone.

“Well! If that don't tek the cake,” gasped Dandy. “But p'raps ‘e didn't see us in the fog.” Then he added with anxious sympathy, “Fogs don't do for Bully.”

Myhanene smiled and drew the little protector to him in a tender embrace, which spoke more eloquently than words. “What are yer laughing for?” he asked na.vely.

“At you thinking there is a fog,” he replied. “You forget that you have changed your eyes, and see what your friend cannot see, while he is not able to see that we are here.”

He started as he grasped an idea that had not occurred to him before.

“Yes. I forgot that! My eyes are dead uns, ain't they? What shall we do?”

His appearance at this discovery was at once droll and pitiable. At length he realized what I had before seen - the apparently impassable gulf across which he wished to reach his friend.

“You must be satisfied for the present to let me do what I can to help your little friend,” said Myhanene. “I have not time to explain, but when we get back Eilele will tell you all about it, if you ask her. But let me say that while I have come with you to let you see that Bully Peg has some breakfast, many other angels of God have gone away to bring someone here to give him what you wish, and perhaps more than you expect.”

“That’s all right,” he answered, willing to consent to any arrangement for the moment that would lead to the supply of Bully’s need. “But yer’ll g’ me a chance ter tell ‘im who yer are, won’t yer?”

“You could not do that, my child. Your friend can neither see nor hear us.”

The astonished incredulous doubt that is born of ignorance again swept across his face. “But why can’t ‘e see us as well as we see ‘im?” he asked.

“Did you never look from a dark hiding-place at people passing along a lighted street?” asked Myhanene. “Many a time.”

“Did they see you as plainly as you saw them?” No! But we ain’t in the dark.”

“Not as we know darkness; but to your little friend we are in the blackness of death, and it is impossible for him to see us.”

“Then we can’t do nothin’ for ‘im arter all.”

“Yes, we can. We shall perhaps be able to do more than you hope or expect. God is always far better than we anticipate, and if you will be content to wait until I and my friends have done all God will help us to do for little Bully, I am sure you will be more than satisfied.”

“Shall I?” he asked in eager acquiescence. “Yes, I am sure you will.”

“Then if my tongue tries to speak agen, I ‘ope my teeth’ll bite it off.”

As I listened to the anxious concern of Dandy for his friend, I wondered what would happen if the eyes of the hurrying, surging crowd around us could for one moment be opened, as were the eyes of Elisha’s servant, and our ministering presence be discovered. Ah, brethren, how little do even the wisest and best of men know of the invisible agencies which are continually being employed around them; how little do the most spiritually-minded know of the secret actions of the Lord, moving to correct the errors, frustrate the evil or accomplish that which is for their good? From a human computation in all that Mansion House throng there was no other person so insignificant or neglected as the little vendor of wax matches, and yet, in the estimate of God and salvation, the

commercial interests of the world's centre occupied a secondary place for the moment to the welfare of that lonely and neglected child. Had the veil been lifted, what Prince of Finance would not have forsaken the Exchange in favor of the lad, and wealth would have been laid at the feet of the pauper, in anticipation of the commendatory reward, 'Inasmuch as ye did it to one of the least of these, My brethren, ye did it unto Me.'

But would a service so rendered secure such approbation? Would it not rather be tendered more for the angels than the child and have its only reward in the vision granted? To secure the Master's commendation needs the spiritual sight that can find the Christ in the rag-clothed, starving outcast, and the ministry must be in sympathy with need. This constitutes true and genuine service to the Master - to do good in all places, at all times, and without respect to person; to stand ready for whatever service may be required: - if it is to carry a message for an angel at the sepulcher to absent disciples, well; if to bind up the wounds of an outraged Lazarus, pouring in oil and wine, better. It is for God, and God will acknowledge it. No service rendered on His account shall pass unrecognized. God who seeth in secret will assuredly acknowledge each ministry with the reward inseparably linked to the action, which outcome is always to be foreseen in the seed of motive prompting the deed.

God's justice never miscarries.

The veil, however, was not lifted; nor did our little protégé effect the sale he had hoped for. A fellow-traveler had offered his matchbox, the penny was returned to the pocket, and Bully was no nearer, apparently, to his breakfast than ever.

As the child turned from the 'bus with weary dejection, I sorrowfully sighed at my own inability to help to ease his little shoulders of the weight of trouble that was so visibly crushing him, and this in spite of the fact that I knew it was so near its end. If I could only make him know that we were present and that relief was at hand!

But this could not be. Though so near, we were for the present destitute of the necessary means to reach him and make him understand.

"Have you to wait?" I inquired presently of Myhanene, who seemed to be looking for assistance in every passing vehicle and pedestrian.

"Yes! I await the arrival of someone through whom the distress of our little friend may be relieved." "Do you know who it will be?"

"No. When I received my commission many other friends were sent forth to find servants of the Master whom they could impress with the idea to come to the Bank. Someone of the number will find a Christ-like soul who will be moved to respond. In some cases I have known two or even three answer the premonitive summons; but as soon as one sets out the fact is

made known to the whole band of workers, who then relinquish their efforts with the many and concentrate their influence on the one, until in performing the service he presently recognizes how wonderfully the hand of the Lord has guided him in the matter.”

“Is that the work and purpose of premonitions?” I asked, as his explanation lifted the corner of another veil of mystery. “Yes! At least it is so for those who stand with their loins girt with loyal readiness to do the Master’s will.”

“Suppose, as you say, it sometimes does happen that two or three equally respond to the same call?” “Then he who arrived first would perform the service.”

“And the others would conclude that their feelings had deceived them?”

“I am not so sure of that, though it is quite possible it might be so. The ministers working the premonition would readily be able to determine which of the three would first reach the desired destination, and the pressure would at once be withdrawn from the others, who could also be apprised of the fact that the particular purpose had been accomplished, while in the result their ready response to the call will be accepted as equivalent to their having rendered the sole service, and the reward will be equally to each for having done what they could.”

“Would it not be possible to foresee who would respond to the call and thus save what I may call an experiment with many?”

“That is, no doubt, foreknown to those who stand at a distance above and are not actually employed in the mission. But God never makes scant provision for the success of any service. Where omnipotence is available no result must be placed in jeopardy. Every agent employed knows that the mission cannot fail, but it requires energy, concentration and whole-hearted effort on our part, for no one of us can foresee how much our particular service affects the whole. Again, these summonses to action serve to ascertain the value of the professions of those who pray to be used in the work of the Lord. Some men cry so loudly as to be unable to hear the still small voice calling them, and their lives pass by in workless praying. God has many devices for testing the genuineness of faith!”

“But are not premonitions rather unreliable tokens to act upon?”

“That depends entirely upon the reality or otherwise of a man’s profession. He who lives in unbroken communion with God will hear and need not be afraid to follow the ‘still small voice,’ but he whose life is but as a tinkling cymbal will easily be carried away by the imaginations of his own heart, which will drown the true voice of God. The operation of the

law speedily draws the dividing line. ‘Many are called, but few are chosen’.”

“The opportunities and responsibilities of life are terrible realities,” I answered, as I saw how important the undercurrents become when thus converted into standards of trial by which so many unsuspected but terribly appalling judgments are recorded.

“They must needs be so, my brother, where every act and thought may become a factor in fashioning either an angel or a devil. There is no possible fiber or shade in the whole construction but is laden with inestimable potentialities. Who can tell the extent to which any single service or mistake may be developed? When eternal results may be concealed in an incautious moment, ought Men not to be ever on the watch-tower? Can we not understand with what significance the Christ said Watch? But, come, our fellow-worker approaches.” Then he spoke cheerily to Dandy.

“Now you shall see the answer to your prayer for your friend.”

The child in whose welfare we were specially interested had, during this time, been busy plying his wares persistently as each new ‘bus drew up at the kerbstone, but in his efforts he was sadly handicapped by the presence of a bigger and stronger lad, who ruthlessly thrust the child aside and always secured for himself what business in the match-vending was to be done.

Again and again did I see the little fellow dart forward in the hope of affecting a sale, but at each attempt he was forestalled, and his rival danced a joyous step at his easy victory over the starving lad.

As Myhanene made his announcement to Dandy a Blackwall ‘bus drew up, and a gentleman on the top calling for matches, Bully dashed forward only to be encountered and pushed aside again by his more successful rival, and what was infinitely worse, his two remaining boxes of goods fell from his hand in the struggle under the moving wheel, ignited, and in a moment the broken-hearted Bully was a hopeless bankrupt, without resource or hope.

The heroic fortitude he had hitherto displayed now forsook him. Such a catastrophe was sufficient to crush a man under the painful circumstances, and while the jubilant rival howled with delight at the result of the scuffle, Bull broke down in his hopeless extremity and wept piteously.

As he looked upon the still blazing matches through his tears, an elderly man cautiously stepped out of the ‘bus and noticed him. “Here, here! What’s the matter - what’s the matter?” he inquired with a pompousness that was more assumed than real. “What’s all this crying about, eh?”

The little fellow looked at his burning capital, but could not speak.

“Dropped your matches, eh? Well, never mind - never mind! It’s only a penny, and - here, I’ll buy them.” “It’s two boxes!” exclaimed the partly-consoled Bully.

“Two boxes, is it? Well, that’s only two pence. Here you are. I’ll buy the two. What’s your name?”

“Bully Peg, sir,” he replied with the sign of a smile breaking through his tears at the unexpected turn events had taken. “Bully Peg!” repeated the gentleman. “Wherever did you get such a name as that from?”

“I don’t know; but that’s what it is.”

“Nor I don’t know either. Where do you live?” “I don’t live nowher.”

“But you have a home.” “No, I ain’t.”

“Well, where do you sleep?” “Anywher.”

“Have you a mother or father?” “Not as I knows on.”

‘Really me! This is very sad for one so young. What did you have yesterday?’ “Nothink.” “And nothing this morning?” “Not yet.”

“Now I know why the dear Lord put it into my heart to come to the City. Come on, my child; come and have some breakfast at once.”

“That’s all right,” joyously exclaimed Dandy; “I don’t care now Bully’s got ‘is tuppence an’ goin’ to ‘ave some breakfast. I’ll go back now if yer like.”

“Not just yet,” replied Myhanene. “Your little friend has all you asked for him; but while we are here I want you to see how God frequently gives much more than we ask.”

“What more do you expect to accomplish?” I inquired.

“We shall do no more,” he answered, “our part in the ministry is over: but did you not hear our fellow-laborer say that he recognized a Divine interposition in bringing him to the City? The question now remains as to how far he will go in helping the lad. Let us watch him, but we have no commission to influence him further - that must be entirely a matter of free will.”

The little Arab was by this time comfortably seated at a table in a café close at hand. The waitress eyed him suspiciously, but his guardian was ample protection, and presently the child was devouring with all the zest of starvation a breakfast such as he had never faced before. The gentleman took up a paper, not to read but rather to leave the lad more free to eat

apparently unobserved, but the stealthy side-glances afforded full confirmation of the long fast, and we were able to read what the world never knew - a thankful return for God's goodness in enabling him to perform such a service.

Presently he dropped the paper and asked, "Wouldn't you like to give up selling matches and have a nice bed to sleep in?"

"Yes, if I could have summat to eat as well."

"Of course I mean that, and nice warm clothes to wear." "An 'ave a 'ouse?"

"Yes, live in a large house."

"Yer don't mean a prison, do yer?"

"Certainly not. That is what I am very anxious to save you from." "Are yer? Well I should like it."

"If I could get you into a comfortable home would you promise to be good and not try to run away?" "What should I want ter run away for?"

We need not follow the details further. Sufficient to say that as soon as the lad had finished his meal, his friend took him eastward, where he knew he could find 'an ever-open door for waifs and strays,' and when Dandy returned to his home in Paradise, he had the consolation of knowing that Bully Peg was fully provided for by reason of an importunate prayer and a Father's loving response.

When all arrangements were concluded, and Bully Peg finally assured of far better protection than Dandy could possibly have anticipated, the unbounded delight of him whose prayer had wrought the miracle was very touching to witness. He was in a wonderland of bewildering amazement, uncertain whether to show his gratitude by laughter or tears - doubtful whether he was awake or dreaming. His eyes started and blazed with the feverish excitement that shook him; his lips trembled with speechless eloquence and his hands worked with restless incertitude, while he looked from Myhanene to Bully and back again.

"I doan know what ter do, or 'ow ter do it, Jack," he cried in despairing tones presently. "Why doan yer 'elp me?"

"How can I help you?" replied the equally uncertain Jack. "It's quite as bad for me as it is for you. It's more than anything I ever knew before."

“But I must do summat or I shall bust. Why doan somebody tell me what I can do?” and the little fellow literally danced with grateful excitement.

“What would you do?” queried Myhanene with that quiet sympathetic persuasiveness he so effectively employed in soothing paroxysms of emotion.

“I want ter...” But with a jerk of his arms and stamp of his foot Dandy had to leave his desire otherwise unexpressed.

“Well, what is it you do want?” Myhanene knew that the real relief of the lad’s feelings lay in some form of expression, and he encouraged him to find the best available.

“I want - I must say summat! An’ it ain’t ‘thank yer!’ - that ain’t ‘alf enough - it ain’t a bit o’ what I mean! An’ I can’t say nuthin’!”

“Then suppose you wait awhile. I know, and God also knows and understands better than you can tell Him.” “Does He?”

“Yes, much better.”

“But I wish I could see ‘Im; I should like to tell ‘Im both for me an’ Bully, an’ yer can’t say nuthin’ if yer can’t see Im.”

“Oh yes, you may, and He will hear you. He heard when you wanted Bully to have some breakfast, and sent us to do all that has been done.”

“Did He? Oh, yes! I forgot that, an’ all the while I wanted ter say ‘thank yer’ for it! Well then, ‘E knows ‘ow glad I am.”

“Yes; He knows far better than you can tell Him. Now we will go.” “Yer sure Bully’ll be all right?”

“Quite sure; but you can see him at the ‘College’.”

“O’ course! Why, I am forgettin’ everything. Come on, I’m ready; and if Bully’s all right I shall niver want ter come back ‘ere agen.”

So this mission to earth ended - a mission comparatively trivial in itself, but laden with suggestion and illustration capable of being applied to some of the deeper problems of life, and carrying many more lessons than are found floating upon its surface.

LONGING FOR DIVINE TRUTH: Part 1

1. Introduction

1.1. AJ's emotional state

During the week a lot of emotions have been coming up for me about my connection with God and they relate to being the Messiah and a lot of first century emotions, which I'm really afraid of getting into. Because I'm pretty afraid of getting into them I shut myself down quite a lot this week and as a result of that I got sick instantly. As soon as I shut myself down, I get sick instantly pretty much nowadays.

I started getting sick about Wednesday. I started trying to deal with the fear firstly. I have had quite a few fear-based events since then but I have still not dealt with the fear, so the blockage is still there, which means that the sickness hasn't gone away, so it's going to continue I feel from now on until I get over the fear and into the emotions. Usually, I have had this happen quite frequently at times over the last five or six years where I have had different events occur and it's taken some time to get out of the blocking of the event and into actually feeling the blockages, releasing the blockages and then eventually getting into the core emotion. You have probably found the same in some of your progression for those of you who are beginning to progress on the emotional path.

So, the key is to not judge your self very much, which I have had a terrible tendency to do in the past, not so much now. Probably the majority of you have found at times that you have had a tendency to judge yourself for not getting to your emotion. So, my suggestion is to just allow the emotions to come up naturally and that's what I'm trying to do firstly with my fear. Today you will notice that at times that I will be quite shaky, and I will be shaking physically because I'm still working through some fear and terror about some things. You will also notice that my voice will sometimes fail, which is a part of it, and I have got some fairly bad blockages across my chest today. So, I'm finding it a bit difficult to breathe; I'm a bit asthmatic today, which has been the first time I have had that feeling for a long time.

That tells me that I've got an interesting few weeks coming up with all of that. Usually what I find is it might take a few weeks to a month for me to work through those emotions, if I work through them solidly. So hopefully by the next time I see you I will be feeling good again. At the moment I'm not feeling too good.

That all being said, the subject that I would like to talk to you about today is a really important subject for your own progression; it's the

subject of “Longing for God’s Truth,” which is really prayer for God’s Truth. Prayer for God’s Truth is one of the most essential things because it’s the Truth that actually sets you free. But it’s not your truth that sets you free; it’s God’s Truth that sets you free. Does that make sense to everyone?

2. Coming to see ourselves as God sees us

There’s a huge difference between what your personal truth is and what God actually feels about you, and what God knows about you. In the end what we need to do is start getting ourselves away from what we feel about ourselves in terms of what we believe ourselves to be and get ourselves into this state of actually coming to know how God sees us and beginning to see ourselves the same way as God sees us.

Now as you can imagine that process is quite difficult because God has this huge universal view of everything including this huge universal long-term view about yourself. So, he knows exactly what you are capable of, right down to the most powerful thing you will ever do, and he knows exactly what you are capable of right down to the most negative and evil thing you might contemplate. God knows all those things and everything in between about you. Often, we don’t want to know them about ourselves. So, what we do, and what the majority of us has done all of our lives, is we have developed this fictitious viewpoint of ourselves.

Anything that triggers or anything that confronts that fictitious viewpoint of ourselves, we don’t want to see. So what we finish up doing is spending a lot of our life avoiding truth and avoiding our Law of Attraction, in order to not see the things that are actually going on inside of us.

What we need to do is get out of this state of this fictitious viewpoint of ourselves and get into this state of seeing ourselves very clearly. But that’s very, very difficult right at the start of this progression that you are entering into.

3. Transitioning from the second to the third sphere of the spirit world

Now the transition between seeing yourself as you wish to see yourself and starting to see yourself as God sees you and actually enjoying it, rather than avoiding it, is the transition that we make from the second to the third sphere of our development in the spirit world. Up until then, in the second sphere of the spirit world, and the transition from the first to the second sphere, is all about learning to see love differently. Most of us see love in a very, very selfish way when we begin. As we start developing, we

start seeing love in a totally different way and that's the transition, the desire for us to see the truth about love that's often the transition between the first sphere and the second sphere.

Many of you have gone through that transition of starting to see that you actually are not as loving as what you thought you were. And many of you are going through that transition of starting to see that actually the things that you thought about yourself regarding love were actually in error. Many of you have gone through that transition or are going through that transition now.

So that means you are going through the transition of getting from the first sphere to the second sphere. Now the second sphere location is a much, much different location because we start enjoying aspects of love whereas before we were avoiding them. So many of you who are now going through this transition of starting to see these aspects of love and starting to enjoy seeing, "Oh boy I was unloving there. I see that now." And you start to feel quite good about seeing yourself a little more clearly with regard to love.

Now of course there are lots of other gradients of love because we're talking about the seven spheres before the transition into at-onement with God. So, during the first sphere to second sphere transition, there's this big realization that goes on generally, and this desire to start to live love in your life. In the second to third sphere transition, it's the transition of the desire to live in truth. And particularly that transition is the case if you are on the Divine Love Path and it's that transition that I would like to talk to you about today.

4. Praying for Divine Truth to enter us emotionally

Because, for many of you if you're not already in it you are getting close to being in that transition. Remember the last time we got together we talked about prayer? Many of you on the Saturday were quite surprised about some of the aspects of prayer, right? How prayer is all emotional for example and that it's not intellectual and how it requires truth, openness and transparency, and all these other things that we require during prayer. What we are doing today is we're extending the definition of prayer. In this particular case we're focusing on praying for one particular thing, and that's for Divine Truth to enter your life. So that's what we are focusing on today is building this desire within you for Divine Truth to actually start growing inside of you.

For many of us when we start, Divine Truth comes to us in a very intellectual way. So, it doesn't hit us emotionally, it usually hits us intellectually. We go, "Wow this all sounds really good," particularly when

you think back to when you first heard a lot of the universal truths that we discussed. How did you feel? When you first saw those original DVDs, when you first came to those sessions, how did you feel?

Most of you felt really buoyant: “Wow this is what I have been looking for all of my life, understanding all of these things. It all makes sense; it all seems to fit together to me.” A lot of these emotions start flowing inside of us but during that phase we’re not yet conscious of how God sees us. We are usually now starting to see the Universe quite differently but we’re not that conscious of how we are within ourselves actually and to become conscious of how you are yourselves emotionally is one of the biggest transitions you can make on the Divine Love Path. That’s why it’s such an essential part of your progression and that’s why I would like to spend and devote the whole of this afternoon discussing that transition and what is involved in that transition.

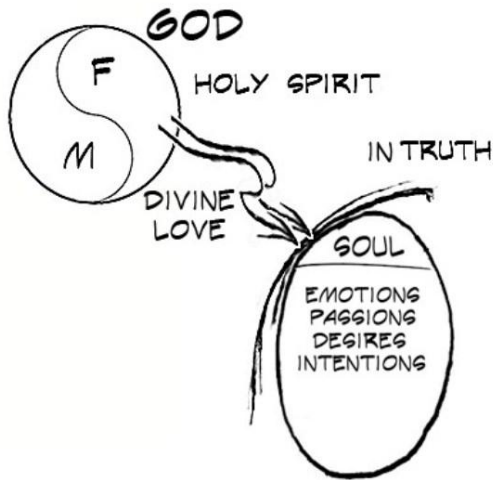
4.1. Qualities of Prayer

If we remember from our discussion last week, prayer had to be emotional, do you remember that? Prayer has to be truthful, sincere, and pure, it doesn’t come from your head, it comes from your passions, your desires, and your longings. Remember all of those points from our last discussion? What we want to do today is start seeing that truth also needs to be an emotion. Truth is not just an intellectual exercise. Truth is going to be an emotional exercise for us and what we want to do is start showing you how that can come about in your own life. Last week on the Saturday, when I started to talk about aspects of truth, did you notice how internally upset many of you became who were there? Did you notice this inner turmoil that begins? “You are saying I have to be truthful in this situation and this situation? And what about that situation?” And we then start asking a lot of these questions about situations specifically that we thought it would be better to not be truthful or to withhold information or to maintain privacy or whatever it was that we were trying to do.

4.2. Without Truth, Divine Love cannot flow

What we want to do today is start really deconstructing inside of ourselves this idea that we can actually connect to God without being truthful. Because the truth is you can’t. I’ve read through a few forums this week that I have found interesting because I had some sleepless nights because of this problem that I’m going through, so I finished up reading through a few forums, which is something I wouldn’t normally do. Many of those people that are on the Divine Love Path were saying that they could receive Divine Love without actually acknowledging Divine Truth, without knowing more truth and I would say that’s impossible, actually it’s an impossibility. If you are receiving Divine Love, there has to be some new truth that you have also just grasped. Because without the truth, Divine

Love cannot flow into you because remember the Holy Spirit - the Holy Spirit is that physical connection between God and you through which the Divine Love can flow into your soul - and that connection, that physical connection, can't connect unless you are in truth. So there has to be some new truth that you have just got for that connection and the Divine Love to flow in that particular instance. Without that it's impossible for the Divine Love to continue to flow.



Divine Love can only flow into our souls from God through the Holy Spirit when we are in truth

4.3. Truth prepares our souls for Divine Love

The role of the Divine Love isn't to prepare you for truth; the role of truth is to prepare you for Divine Love. Do you understand the difference? So, you can think of it like this, the Divine Love is not something that you are going to receive if you want to stay out of harmony with truth. Remember we have God, God's soul, then we have our soul, which is our emotions, passions, desires, intentions; they are really the key four things that our soul has. There are obviously many other attributes. Remember the connection between our soul and God's soul was the Holy Spirit. The reason why it's called the Holy Spirit is because it's the only energy that God has that's used for the transmission of Divine Love from God to you. It's God's method of actually getting Divine Love into your soul, like a pipe that you get connected with. Remember I have said in the past the pipe can only connect when we are in truth, that's the whole principle. You can think of it like the truth is a gate valve if you like, or a tap, when you open it, when you actually turn on the truth then Divine Love flows, if you turn off the truth then Divine Love stops. So truth is really in the end what

prepares your soul for the Divine Love to enter it. Can you see that? Truth is the thing that prepares your soul for Divine Love, this love from God.

4.4. Not accepting a truth prevents God's Love from flowing

Remember Divine Love is the love from God and it's the truth that prepares your soul for the reception of Divine Love. When Divine Love stops flowing within me, or if I have felt myself that it's never flowed within me, it's because there are some truths that I'm not yet accepting.

There are literally hundreds of thousands of truths that we can accept. In fact, I feel that the truth is actually infinite so there are literally billions and billions of truths that we can accept. But there are specific truths that affect the flowing of love. One primary specific truth is that God is an entity and God exists, that's a basic truth.

4.5. Not believing that God is an entity blocks God's Love from flowing

Now if I don't believe God is an entity but rather, I believe God is a force, or a conglomeration or a conglomerate number of entities, or the Universe itself, I will never be able to receive Divine Love in that state of belief. Now when I say that state of belief I'm not talking about the state of belief that exists within my head, I'm talking about the state of belief that exists within my soul, and they are two completely different states. So, in my soul I might actually feel that God does exist while in my head I might intellectualize that God doesn't; and under that state I can actually receive Divine Love, because it's my soul which is the real me, which is the connection with God. So, in my head I might be thinking, "No, God doesn't exist. No, God doesn't exist," while in my heart I might be feeling, "Oh I feel God does exist but I'm trying to suppress that emotion." But it's that emotion that's connecting with God.

4.6. Our emotions determine our connection with God, not our minds

So therefore, it's that emotion that drives whether we receive love or not, not what is going on in my head. Now the same applies with all other truths. Quite often our head has one set of beliefs, and our emotional state has a completely different set of beliefs. This is why many people in all religious paths receive Divine Love, and many people who are not on religious paths receive Divine Love. Because in their head they believe one thing, but in their hearts, they believe something that's quite different.

4.7. Understanding how to receive Divine Love

Now what we want to do is start activating the heart in a conscious way rather than in an unconscious way. In other words, we want to start receiving Divine Love and know what we are doing because if you know what you are doing you can receive it faster and with more accuracy and often understand the principles and processes involved. That's the whole point of our discussions. So that we understand the principles involved in, "How I'm receiving Divine Love".

So, I may be going along for example to a Christian Pentecostal type of church and then I have these raising wonderful experiences now and then and I feel like I'm connected to God in that moment, but I don't know why that happens. Or I might be a Muslim who goes along to a mosque and prays five times a day and then sometimes while I'm praying for some reason I feel differently after I come out than the other times that I've prayed. So, I want to know what is going on, what is the difference between those states. The difference is one time the soul is being activated and there are truths that are being absorbed at the soul level, which allows the connection with the Holy Spirit, which allows Divine Love to flow.

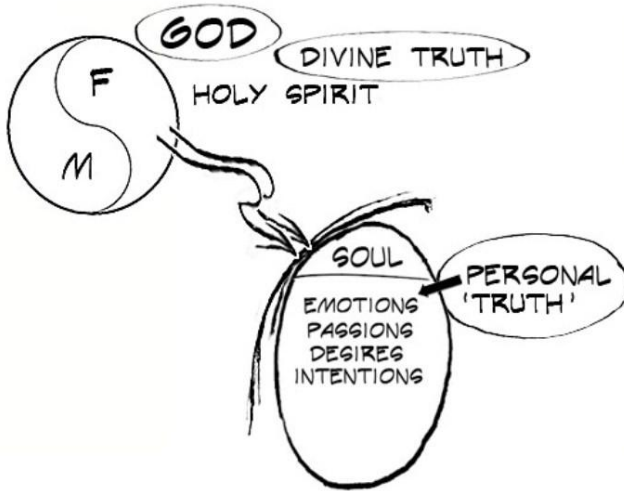
So, what we now need to start to do is do this in a conscious way; actually, start receiving Divine Love and understand what we are doing and understand why it's blocked and why we're not receiving it, so to do that we need to understand the importance of truth.

4.8. Personal truth vs. Divine Truth

I'm not talking about personal truth, although personal truth is a very important factor. What I'm talking about is there is a difference between Divine Truth, which belongs to God, but which can enter you emotionally, and your personal "truth", which I will put in quotations because often your personal "truth" is actually completely erroneous. You could say that your personal truth is at the moment your complete set of emotions that exist within yourself. So, for example, last week you might have been angry with an ex-partner and felt like you would like to hit her even, or hurt her even, because you are so angry, well that's a part of your personal truth.

Last week you were driving along in the car, and somebody cut you off and you swore at them, well that's a part of your personal truth. But then there's also what you would classify as good things that are a part of your personal truth. Last week, the same week, you might have been having this lovely feeling towards somebody and this feeling of love and you felt this real close feeling with somebody; it might have been your child, or it might have been your partner, or it might have been your father or mother or whatever. That's also your personal truth. Now some of those

personal truths happen to be harmonious with God's and some of them happen to be in disharmony, direct disharmony with God.



Our personal truth is distinct from Divine Truth and is the set of emotions we currently have in our souls

4.9. Divine Truth can enter our souls if we seek it

Personal truth is really an essential part of this process. But if personal truth exists within your soul, God's Truth, God's Divine Truth exists within Her soul, and God's Divine Truth can enter your soul. But the way Divine Truth enters your soul is not through the connection with the Holy Spirit because the connection of the Holy Spirit is the connection of Love entering your soul, not truth.

The way truth enters your soul... and this is something I said in the first century too... is that you have to seek it. That's the way truth enters your soul. In other words, the only way that God's Truth can enter into your soul is for this other aspect of your soul to be completely developed, and this other aspect of your soul is this desire in your soul for truth no matter what, for God's Truth no matter what!

Once you enter that state where you're desiring God's Truth with all of your heart, now Divine Truth can actually enter your soul and it's one of the most important preparations that your soul makes for Divine Love entering it, because without Divine Truth you haven't got this connection. Without Divine Truth you haven't got this connection.

If you could think of this whole exercise today if you like, and it's going to be in fact an exercise that you use the rest of your entire existence, it's

an exercise of actually learning to bring your personal truth into harmony with God's Truth. One of the best things you could ever pray for... and remember prayer is a longing, a passionate longing directed towards God. So, in other words, it's an emotionally passionate longing directed from you towards God for something, and in this case for Divine Truth to enter your soul. That's when you have a seeking attitude. That's when you're seeking.

SEEK

From God's perspective when you're seeking is when you are having all of your heart focused on actually wanting God's Truth to enter you. God's Truth about you as well as about the Universe to enter you!

Now the aspects we usually find easy and interesting are God's Truth about the Universe, you can see why can't you? Because, you have no emotional attachment

necessarily to many of those truths. Some of them you have an emotional attachment to, so you might have a belief in the old form of reincarnation for example, so that's an emotional error within, so when you hear that particular truth, you're going to have some resistance to that. But most of the time our hearing universal truth, hearing truth outside of ourselves, is a really fascinating and joyful experience. We feel really attracted to it.

But when it comes to somebody telling me some personal things about myself that I have never wanted to see all my life, now how do I feel? That's a totally different kettle of fish isn't it? That's a totally different situation; in most cases we resist that truth with as much vigour as we possibly can manage. Usually that means getting angry and upset and all sorts of things with the person who brought us that truth.

5. Living in truth

5.1. Withholding truth is not being truthful

If we are seeking God's Truth that way won't be in us. In other words, if you can get to a point... and you will get to this point when you make the transition between the second and the third sphere, where you will feel this passionate desire and longing within you all the time to find out what the truth is about yourself no matter how bad it's going to look. No matter how bad you're going to look in front of everyone else. That's the transition between the second and the third sphere that all people who make the transition on the Divine Love Path have to go through. So, if you want to be on the Divine Love path you have to go through this transition.

People then say, "What about free will? I thought I could do anything with my free will?" Well, you can do anything with your free will, but God has made one path to God, and the path goes through this doorway of truth. So, you can think of the start of the path to God if you like. There is a doorway about natural love that you've got to step through and the next doorway after that's the doorway about truth, that you have got to step through and then your path is going to lead you along some other roads of course and up to eventually the state of at-onement.

Participant: I would just like to mention one of the things that changed my mind about it was with regard to free will. I thought well if I'm holding on to this truth, then I'm actually holding that person's free will in my own hands.

Exactly!

Participant: And I feel like that that's worse than only just expressing my own free will, but I'm causing someone to make decisions based on falseness.

That's it. We will go through some of the qualities of Divine Truth as we go through this chat and one of them is that you will get to a point where you will realize that when you are withholding truth from others you are actually now placing their lives in your hands to an extent. By the time you get to the third sphere you are not going to want to do that ever again.

Participant: And even though at the beginning I didn't really feel obligated, because it's something that happened before I met this person, but then I started to think, "Okay well if they actually knew this information then perhaps, they wouldn't actually want to know me."

And perhaps they might make different decisions.

Participant: Yes, and that's exactly why I felt like I may need to tell them because they probably would not want to be with me if they knew that.

Exactly, and when you think about it too from a personal emotional perspective, anything that you're holding onto emotionally, that you're not being open about with another person. That's also harming you because it means that you are actually trying to control that particular part of you in the interaction with them. Any attempt to control any part of you in any interaction with another person means you are not being yourself with that person. So for example, the only way that true closeness is created between a couple is for each one of the couple to know exactly what they feel about each other, exactly what they feel. In every situation!

If you can imagine that state being a third sphere state and then ask yourself about your own relationship. Does your partner know absolutely everything about you? How you feel about their attractiveness, sexually? What you have done sexually? And do they know all of those things about you? Not because they demand it of you but because you want to give that to them.

When you get to a third sphere condition you will want to do that. I would call that, "A life inventory of your life" given to your partner. You will want to do that for sure. If you don't want to do that then there is an emotion of fear within you, agreed? Fear is not harmonious with love or truth and so therefore there is an emotion that's being driven. Now if I'm in that state where I'm with holding something, let's say during the sex act I have a thought of some other previous partner; if I withhold that from my current partner, you can see it's starting to get a bit tricky? If I withhold that from my current partner, then I'm blocking off a part of myself. One thing you will learn in this process is that everything you block off from yourself or block off from another, you are actually inhibiting the flow of emotions through yourself and what you will come to see in the end is that every time you do that, every single time you do that, you are disconnecting yourself from God as well.

You will get to a point in your own progression when you understand truth fully that you don't need to do that anymore. You don't need to withhold anything from anyone anymore. You can just be yourself completely at every single moment. How freeing is that? That's really freeing. Also, we often hold onto these things and yet they're not as big as what we believe them to be. So for instance, in the example I just gave where you are making love to your partner and you have a thought of a previous partner, often we will have such big feelings of shame, "Oh what was that about?" And we will go through this terrible internal turmoil, which will influence our sexual relationship with our current partner, and yet the only reason why that thought might have come to us is because that particular partner had a certain emotional injury that was complimentary to an emotional injury within me, and if I allowed myself to speak of it, I would find it there and then and release it and then never think of that person again. Do you know what I mean? So quite often that's what could happen.

But we often don't think that. We think, "If I tell my partner she's going to be really upset, she's going to be really angry. What might happen to my relationship?" And we go down this other road, which is the road of maintaining deceit with each other, which is the road of maintaining falsehood. In other words, I'm holding on to my personal truth but actually the problem is that it's also keeping me stagnant.

5.2. Truth never creates pain

Participant: Couldn't you create an emotional injury in that partner?

No, you already are creating an emotional injury in that partner. This is what we don't understand. Whenever you withhold truth from someone at the soul level, the soul knows that you're withholding it. Many of you know this already right; in your own interactions you know when your own partner is holding something back from you, do you not? Doesn't that cause damage?

What causes connection is you being totally open and truthful, that's what causes connection. This is one of the basic misunderstandings on this planet. The basic misunderstanding is I can hurt someone with truth. That's not ever true. You can never hurt someone with truth. The way you hurt someone is by withholding truth or lying; that's how you hurt people. It's the error leaving the person that hurts them not the truth entering them. Most of us believe it's the truth entering them that hurts them. But the truth is that it's the error leaving that hurts you; if the error were never within you then it would never have hurt you to hear the truth. That's something we don't understand either and we'll talk about that in a minute.

Participant: I just wanted to say also that even making the decision to hold back the truth is the whole reason why we are here at the moment anyway. Because from when we were young, we did have these pure feelings of love and awareness of certain things but it's all the information that got withheld from through other people's fears and errors that brought us to believe those falsities as well and caused us to carry out the same system.

Exactly! So many of us have become addicted to falsehood! We have become addicted to it because it prevents certain emotions from being experienced that we don't want to experience. So what we do is we become so addicted to maintaining a lie with everyone just so that everyone doesn't have to feel their emotions, but what God wants is us to live in complete truth from God's perspective, so that's going to mean that we are going to need to at some point in the future understand all the truth about myself. All the truth! Everyone around me will know that I'm being completely and 100% truthful at all times at some point in their future as well. They will understand that.

5.3. Speaking the Truth

Participant: You have said before that there are situations where you don't feel another soul wants to hear the truth. You are saying the third sphere condition is going to be saying the truth all of the time. That means

that with every person, in every interaction, that I come in contact with; I'm just going to say the truth about what I feel about them and myself?

Yes.

Participant: Isn't it unloving if they don't want to know the truth and live in their denial?

They need to be given the choice, the chance to make that choice.

Participant: So, you just say, "Can I tell you the truth?"

Yeah. I'm going to be truthful with everyone, in all situations; "Do you want to know the truth that I know about you?" A lot of people say, "No I don't." That's okay too, that's their free will; they are allowed to make that choice. They are not going to be closer to God making that choice, but they are allowed to make that choice.

Participant: But it seems it's a bit blurry there because there are situations where you are going to feel strongly that you want to say the truth and the other person will just not want to hear the truth and you feel like you're keeping it in.

I don't feel inside of myself that there is any blurry situation when it comes to truth. The feeling I have is under all circumstances and in every situation, I'm going to say the truth, because I just have this really, really strong desire in me to do that. Every time I don't do that I compromise myself and I don't want to compromise myself anymore. So, in the end you've got to remember that love is not just loving of the other person, it's also loving of yourself, and you and the other person in your eyes will become equal. In other words, if somebody doesn't want to hear the truth but you want to say it you are allowed to say it. Just as much as they are allowed to not hear it.

Participant: I am just really afraid that, that will get me into some really bad situations in society.

Certainly!

Participant: And will that happen?

Well, it got me in some pretty bad situations in society.

Participant: Well, what's the worst thing that happened to you?

Well, I died.

Participant: You died?

You know I was hung on stake.

Participant: No, but this time around?

I lost all my family for seven years none of them ever spoke to me for seven years. So that was one thing that happened. I lost every single friend I ever had. So, all the friends that I had up until 33, not a single one of them is in my life now, not a single one is in my life now.

Participant: What about issues with the law and how, you know, they could lock you down?

Yes, I have had to pay lots more money in tax because of telling the truth for example. I had one property sell one day too late for me to actually include it in a different taxation scheme and I had to pay \$60,000. The accountant wanted me to falsify the day of sale to one day earlier and I refused to do that because I wouldn't have been truthful. It cost me \$60,000 to do that.

Participant: So, if we left today and just said the truth constantly every moment, we are going to end up crying four hours a day? Is that what is going to happen?

Well, what will happen is, and this is the beauty of truth, the truth opens your soul. What do you think I felt when I had to pay \$60,000 just because I didn't have the right date on a settlement contract? What do you think I felt? I had no money at the time. So, what do you think I felt? I felt quite triggered. There were lots of emotions I had to deal with. How unfair is this? About taxation and all sorts of issues just because I had to stay in truth and you will find if you stay in truth 100% of the time there will just be so many emotions that come up as a result and it will be beautiful for you because every one of those emotions is what's preventing you from staying in truth.

Participant: Hi, I haven't studied the Bible, but did you talk about, "You can't serve two masters?"

Yes, I did.

Participant: So, for me then, say for example using the taxation thing, I don't believe that tax money is necessarily used towards purposes of Divine Love and Truth.

Yes.

Participant: Therefore, if I'm contributing to that, am I...? That's sort of the question being asked...

You can decide to not pay tax if you want, the thing is if you are lying about it, now you are breaking a Law of God. So, you are allowed to say to the government, "I am not paying tax." God has no problems with that. God does have a lot of problems with you lying about it, because you break your relationship with God then.

Participant: Would God want you to pay \$60,000.00 to a system that ultimately doesn't serve you?

Does He care? What does God care about?

Participant: You being truthful?

God cares about your soul. God doesn't worry about \$60,000 either way. God worries about your soul. That's what God is concerned about. You see this is where we often want to compromise truth. You see what we have is we have these financial investments in actually not telling the truth. From God's perspective God has no trouble with you not paying tax. But God has a lot of trouble with you lying about it, from God's perspective. When I say God has a lot of trouble with it, he doesn't feel any emotion in the sense of, "Ooh, you naughty girl," or whatever. He is just saying to you, "You can't connect with me when you do that. You are never going to be at-one with me doing that." That's all he is saying to you. We will talk about all of these issues in detail during the day.

Participant: I'm going to have to feel into what you're saying.

The key is to feel into every issue that you're raising and question you're raising. Because when you feel into it emotionally what will happen is you will start understanding that actually I have an emotional reason why this particular issue is an issue for me.

How many of you know, for example, that the taxation department is going to really go for you if you stop paying tax? Most of us a very afraid of authority, are we not? This is why we often pay our tax when we don't want to. How many of you want to pay your tax? No one! Interesting! I don't want too either. How many of you feel like you have to pay your tax? Or how many of you feel like you are just going to falsify as much as you can, so you don't have to pay it? The majority of people, many people are in that state.

There is an emotional reason why we're in that state. That emotional reason is the core reason we need to address in our relationship with God. So yes, the question that Josh asked; "Have you had to pay prices for telling the truth?" Yes. This system of things we live in, the way that it's constructed, there are lots and lots of so-called prices you are going to have to pay for truth. In my opinion the biggest price you can have for telling a lie or staying in a state of falsehood is your relationship with God. That's the biggest price you could ever pay for anything, and I don't want to sacrifice that for anything. Even if it means I go to gaol because I have said or done something from a world's perspective as being wrong. I just don't want to ever do that with God.

Participant: Getting back to your earlier conversation in relation to being in bed with someone. I don't know if other people have noticed this, but you talk about your spirituality, sex, or intercourse, or whatever you want to call it. I don't know if other people have had the same experience but usually during the act, if we call it that, when it culminates if that happens at the same time there is a clairvoyance there; at that time, you know exactly what that person is thinking. I don't know if the other people have the same thing but it's really hard to lie at that moment.

Exactly!

Participant: Because you just see straight through the other person.

Exactly! That's very true and it's one of the things God made us to do. When we are feeling a positive emotion, in this case a sexual climax or sexual orgasm, we are also feeling all the other emotions generally that flow through us and we are quite naked not in a physical sense but in an emotional sense.

Participant: And physically.

And physically obviously in many cases! But more importantly emotionally we are quite naked to the other person anyway.

5.4. By not speaking the truth to someone we are not loving them

Participant: You said something about not lying. If your friends tell you something about another friend and they didn't want you to tell them, and then the friend that they were talking about asked you a question about that. What do you do? Because you said that you wouldn't tell, but then you would be kind of lying if you said, "I don't know what you are talking about?"

Okay, the first issue is why are you saying to people that you won't tell the truth to others? There's an emotion in that. Usually, the emotion is that I want to retain this friend to be my friend. You want an intimacy with a certain friend but in order to get that intimacy they are telling you, you've got to say nothing about your relationship with them basically. How can you ever have intimacy with that requirement right at the beginning? You can't. So, the first thing we would need to address is, why am I agreeing to maintain something as private to a person who is demanding that of me before they tell me the truth? Obviously, they don't understand love yet. If they understood love, they would understand that actually every time I ask you to not tell the truth about something I'm actually compromising your relationship with God or I'm attempting to. So that's number one. What emotion within me causes me to even agree to have a relationship on that basis?

Participant: But if it's for instance a surprise or something and you don't want them to know but you don't want to lie?

Well, if it's a surprise or something... we are talking about soul-based things here, not things where everyone is planning a birthday party or something like that. Obviously, all of those types of issues are very, very separate because the person will find out eventually what you are doing. I'm talking about where there is something that affects their life or something about the person that will be very, very good for them to know. I'm not talking about these little parties or planning parties around a surprise. Often, I will get Mary a surprise, but I won't tell her what it is until I give it to her. But that's not withholding truth about a soul-based issue. What I'm talking about here is withholding truth around a soul-based issue. So, let's say your friend told you something she doesn't like about your other friend. Now we are talking about a soul-based issue. Under those circumstances why would I agree to enter a code of silence with this first friend? There must be an emotion within me that causes me to do that, so I need to address that, if I want to be closer to God.

Secondly the person, themselves asking me to maintain a code of silence has an issue they don't want to tell the person directly, in other words they are not being loving to your other friend. They are not practicing love, if they were practising love and they were upset with your other friend they would go straight to your other friend and say, "Look I'm actually upset with you because of..." whatever it is.

Participant: So, if they find out about it eventually then it's okay? My feelings are firstly look at the emotional reasons why you have allowed yourself to be controlled by this other person by acceding to their wish that you don't tell the truth because that's really what is happening. You are being controlled. Secondly look at the emotion in your friend; obviously

your friend is not being loving. Why? Do you want to continue having relationships in your life where people are not loving? That's something you need to work your way through but when you are in a state of at-onement with God, you will want to have all of your relationships loving.

The third thing is that your friend who is being kept out of the loop is not really your friend yet until you can love her and tell her the truth, so there're a lot of issues of love and truth in just that one little example you have brought up actually. Just that one little example! Now I know what happens inside of us is we go, "Oh but if I tell that person this person is going to get angry with me." Well, my suggestion is go ahead, do that, let the person get angry, talk to them about the principles of love, if they never want to see you again, okay. Then you have just found out how important your love was. Many of us are not willing to find out how much people really love us, and we are not willing actually to tell other people how much we really love them either, generally, by our actions, by the way in which we act towards them.

Participant: AJ how do you deal with situations where people don't tell you the truth and you know that because you can feel it? I get very angry.

Right, when people don't tell you the truth and you are getting angry, you are denying an emotion of hurt inside of your own soul. The first thing is to go through that anger, use that anger, you might go out and punch a bag, belt a hose, or whatever and really yell and curse or whatever about the actual issue, but allow that to actually open up this pathway into your grief about it and grieve the situation.

Usually when people don't tell us the truth there are a lot of things occurring. Obviously, it's their Law of Attraction but it's also ours so there's an emotion in our soul being triggered that we need to allow ourselves to access. If I understand that intellectually and I allow myself to settle into that emotion, you will work through a lot of reasons why people don't tell you the truth. So nowadays I have most people come up to me and tell me all the truth about their life, even the most sordid details, and the reason why is that I don't have any judgement about their most sordid details, and I don't have any feelings of condemnation towards them. All these emotions within me have been released, which means that they feel that they can tell me the truth. So, we need to work through those emotions.

If there is an emotion of anger capping it then the emotion of anger is actually preventing the deeper emotion of sadness within your self about being lied to. Allow yourself to access that emotion. It's a very core emotion because when you are lied to you are actually being told that they don't love you. See this is a basic thing about lying that most of us get when we are lied to, but we don't get when we are the one doing the lying. You understand?

When we are being lied to, the reason why we often feel hurt, when we find out the truth is because we start to realize in fact that there was no love in the lie. In that instance we are actually feeling a feeling of being unloved. And it's a core emotion within people on this planet, a feeling of being unloved. The way to tell whether you are actually loved is, is the person telling you the truth? If they aren't telling you the truth and you feel that they're not, feel the emotion inside of yourself of being unloved, and allow yourself to work through that emotion.

When you work through that emotion you will find that you will probably have a break in this relationship with that person unless that person goes through a process of actually working out why they lied. When they do that, they get into a state of repentance, and you will probably also easily get into a state of forgiveness. I'm saying that even if they're not like that you will still need to forgive, but go into the emotion inside yourself that has been triggered. The emotion inside of yourself will always be related to being a lack of love because in the case of truth not being told to me the person very, very definitely is saying to me that they don't love me.

This is something that we are very sensitive with at the soul level, this is why children in particular, when they are lied to and afterwards, they get told the truth, they get pretty upset. They are very, very sensitive. What happens is as we grow up is we become more desensitized to actual lies and withholding the truth and so forth. So, we learn to live in this environment where lies become common place. Many of us still have that soul thing going on where we are quite hurt at the soul level whenever we are lied to. Let yourself feel that unloved, it's an unloved feeling inside of your self.

Participant: Is it okay to say to that person, "I know that you are lying to me, why are you lying?"

Yes, say that you feel that they are lying to you, why are they lying? Are they trying to protect you or are they trying to protect themselves? Usually, they are trying to protect themselves from their own emotion. Most lies that are told or most withholding of truth is all done in order for people to protect themselves, from feeling an emotion. So, talk about that, but if the person doesn't want to tell you the truth still, feel the emotion.

At the end of the day, you are still better off feeling the emotion first. Feel the emotion of feeling unloved first because that's the emotion being triggered in you.

When you feel that emotion and that emotion leaves you, you will find that that person might automatically come up to you and say, "Last week I told you a lie actually and I feel really bad about it now and I feel like I need to tell you the truth." That might happen automatically once you have dealt with the emotion. Many of you will find that if you deal with a core emotion, events conspire in such a way that the truth comes out anyway quite rapidly after that. So, allow yourself to deal with the core emotion.

6. AJ interviews Mary about her experiences with truth

Now what I would like to do for the moment is I want to interview my lovely lady, so Mary can join me up here. The reason why I want to interview her is Mary has gone through quite a lot of stuff about truth quite recently. What I would like is for Mary to share with you the whole process she has been through with you for the last year and a half about truth. There have been many aspects to it that she has found, and I feel that many of you will connect quite strongly to some of the stages if you like, of opening up to Divine Truth.

Mary: I just want to say isn't my soulmate really awesome. And he loves you so much because he is so sick today.

Before you met me, we met December not last year but the year before, December the 29th or 28th or something like that it was.

Mary: 29th.

The ladies always have the dates! Before you met me how did you view yourself with regard to truth? Did you feel you were a truthful person? Did you feel you were open and honest with people around you?

Mary: Yep.

What did you feel?

Mary: I felt that I was. I had a high regard for truth and that I told the truth most of the time... I would have said all of the time. I would have said that I don't lie and I would have said that I appreciate others telling me the truth. In fact, my mother will tell you, actually she probably won't tell you, but she would say to me, "You used to get so upset, Mary, if I said that the

dog ran away but actually, he died and you found out later.” It was always a huge deal for me. I thought I was very truthful and loved truth.

Good. Shortly after we met, we started spending time together in the first three or four months how did you find truth then? What were the feelings that you went through?

Mary: Well firstly when we were talking about God’s Truth and not in personal terms, I absolutely loved it, I was fascinated, I was excited and couldn’t stop talking about it and we used to spend hours talking about that, but when it came to pointing out truth about me it was very confronting.

What used to happen then when you had truth about yourself pointed out?

Mary: I would get angry usually. I went all right for a little while, it stressed me out and I would withdraw, and I got very angry at you for pointing things out or for you being truthful about the emotions you were having regarding my behaviour or my actions.

Yep.

Mary: I would try and control you in that way.

So, when you went through that what were you feeling? What were the feelings inside of you? Were you feeling that this is a truth issue or were you feeling that I was being a bastard or...?

Mary: No, I couldn’t think you were a bastard, which was really hard.

Many times you would have liked to do that!

Mary: I didn’t recognize that it as an issue of truth, I felt that it was just all very overwhelming emotionally and that things were far too confronting and moving too quickly. But I didn't relate it to actually me resisting truth about my own emotions.

You sort of felt it was my fault that you were being confronted with truth? Or you felt I was being too intense.

Mary: Yes, emotionally that's definitely what I felt. In my head I was telling myself lots of other stories, but really, I was blaming you for bringing me truth.

What were the stories you were telling yourself in your head?

Mary: Well, I was denying a lot of my anger. I was saying I wasn't angry.

Right!

Mary: And I was saying, "No, no it's a good thing and he is a really great man and okay I need to take this all on board." But my emotions and my behaviour were actually saying, "Back off, I don't want to know, I'm really angry at you for telling me the truth."

Yep!

Mary: Or I would go into, "I hate myself because I'm such a bad person."

So, then we got to a stage where it started to get really intense emotionally for you, what were you feeling towards me then in terms of the truth?

Mary: In terms of you telling me the truth?

In terms of even our relationship then, you were starting to feel....

Mary: I started to feel very shut down towards you and I told myself I didn't have any feelings for you, I couldn't possibly... and actually that I wanted to get away from you.

So, then we spent three months apart and during that time what were you feeling about truth? You still had this attraction, didn't you, to Divine Truth?

Mary: Definitely, I knew that I had found THE Truth of God, but I wasn't willing to look at the truth of who I really was, emotionally, not just about my identity, because that was also huge but even just my own emotions that I was carrying around; the emotions that ran my life I was resistive to feeling that they were the truth.

So, what happened in your Law of Attraction then? So, the question was what happened with Mary's Law of Attraction during this time when she really wanted to stay away from me but still feeling drawn towards truth?

Mary: Life got pretty difficult because I guess my soul was sending out a few different messages. My Law of Attraction got pretty intense, but because I wanted to shut down what my truth was, how I was feeling emotionally, I got really to quite a desperate sort of a feeling inside of me. I sort of felt a bit suicidal for the first time in my life because there was such a stark contrast between where I felt I wanted to go and where I was letting myself go emotionally in terms of what was truly happening inside of me.

Were your emotions flowing during that time?

Mary: No, not at all, I went through this period of not being able to cry at all, I couldn't process a thing and my Law of Attraction got really intense. Every single patient I saw and family member that I saw for about a week and a half cried and cried. I would just come in and touch them or say something to them and they would be crying and I would be going, "I get it - I can't cry."

So, then there were sort of some changes that occurred between you and God. What were those changes that sort of caused you to open up a bit emotionally?

Mary: It's all very blurred. Well, I guess I reached a point where, the contrast was so great I felt like, "I can't keep going on like this."

So, didn't you for a period of time decide to live in the truth of the fact that you were not going to be in truth?

Mary: Yes, I went through that phase of; "No, nothing that AJ says is true, I'm just going to live the life, the truth that I had before, the truth that my family believed, the role I always had, with my friends, with my family." And I needed to just move on with my life and get on with it. That's when the pain really kicked in.

So, you went into the place of full denial of truth, something had obviously before then happened in your soul that had opened you up to truth and so now you were starting to feel quite a lot of pain?

Mary: Yep, that's when I went through this awful period then of feeling, "Okay I have found the truth, but I can't live in it because it's too big and it's too intense."

Too hard!

Mary: Too hard, yes. I'm not strong enough to be in truth, but I know what the truth is and that was pretty bad.

Okay. So that period lasted for quite a few weeks?

Mary: Yes.

Then you had a breakthrough with God. I don't know if you remember that. I remember a lot of it better than Mary does.

Mary: I feel like I have had a few breakthroughs with God, but probably I just felt really desperate, like I can't go on like this, I just have to go into this emotion, which by that stage was very black and very dark and is that when I called you?

Yes.

Mary: I was just sobbing for a long time and feeling that this is true, and I can't cope with it God.

So, you went through place of realizing... and this was more like the feeling that you had to follow the truth otherwise there would be lots and lots of pain in your life.

Mary: Yes.

Did you really make a soul desire for truth at that point?

Mary: No.

Okay. So, what happened then over the next six months?

Mary: A lot of to-ing and fro-ing between truth, denial, resistance, truth, still an intense fascination and longing for God's Truth about the way the Universe works, the way my soul works but still a lot of resistance to actually feeling what my personal truth is about my life, my family, my relationships and who I am as a person.

So, you felt really, really attracted to all of the soul truths about the Universe and about God's Laws and all of those things?

Mary: And emotional processing, the whole thing.

But when it came to actually being confronted with an emotion inside of your self, it was really hard then. So, what would happen under those circumstances when an emotion inside of your self got confronted?

Mary: I would still tend to get fairly angry, or I would get self-punishing as an avoidance of going into the deeper emotions. I would beat myself up or I would beat you up emotionally.

One of the two!

Mary: Yes.

In order to stop yourself from getting to the truth! A few months ago, you sort of got exhausted with that process as well, so can you describe some of the emotions you were feeling to everyone about how that eventually exhausted you as well, how you got into that state of exhaustion of resisting all the time.

Mary: Well, I wasn't really progressing, I wasn't clearing things, my Law of Attraction was such that there was a lot of conflict happening because I suppose that's what was happening inside of me, with yourself, with my family, with my friends. I would think I had dealt with something, and it would re-occur. I was tired of trying to keep an even keel in my life, because that's what I was doing in all of my relationships and within myself. I will deal with this but then I will try and make everything else okay.

So, there were quite a few blockage emotions then that you were working through in terms of still wanting the truth in your heart but not being able to live it in your life?

Mary: Yes, because one of my big emotions has been about self-protection and making everyone else happy around me. So, I felt like if everyone was happy around me, I felt very safe, and so a lot of my behaviour for a long time had been related to being a nice girl, a good girl, someone who looked after everyone else. I would say I want truth; I want to live in it and then a big emotion about that would get confronted and I would struggle.

Now you said at the beginning that you felt yourself to be a really moral, truthful person, by this stage what were you starting to feel about yourself?

Mary: Pretty bad about myself, well actually I just felt more confused about myself. I still had the story running in my head that I'm a nice, good girl and taking on a lot of the conflict with my family, "Oh it's my fault because I haven't been a nice, good girl." So, then I was starting to feel, "Maybe I'm actually an awful person?" and was getting into these very self-punishing emotions.

During this phase of trying to face up to the truth with what was happening with the family, what was going on there?

Mary: A lot of conflict because I had this emotion that, “This is all my fault.” That’s what I was attracting from them as well.

They were basically saying, “It’s your fault, that you are saying all these things, all these things are not true, it’s your fault.”

Mary: “You’ve ruined our family.”

Okay, now what caused you to change from... so at this point you would still say that you were in a way resisting truth, in your heart truth wasn't a joyful thing, it was a painful thing all the time. So, what caused this transition between truth being a painful thing and truth being a joyful thing?

Mary: I just realized that I was tired out and I recognized on some level that truth was really important. So, I made this decision, it was an intellectual decision. I’m going to tell the truth about everything all the time no matter what happens and that was really confronting in our relationship because I was still going through a lot of turmoil, and I really wanted you to feel secure in the relationship. But I decided, “No that’s it, I’m just going to tell the truth all the time,” so I launched into that. I prayed a lot about knowing what God’s Truth was about me, which was a big thing, because then I found out.

Yep, okay. So, what happened in that process of finding out, what went on there for you, inside of yourself?

Mary: Once I started to be really honest, I recognized that my emotions were flowing a lot easier and I was starting to get deeper into the emotion.

So, during this phase your emotions started coming up really rapidly and easily and you were accessing them quite easily?

Mary: Yes, and then we did an exercise of a big review of my life in terms of men, because all the time we are dealing with our relationship issues. So I sat down one day and I had a page for every man, for every relationship I had ever had in my life and I started to write down not the story of what I told myself in my head about what those relationships were about but really the nuts and bolts of what happened, how I met this man, what happened when I met this man, how he treated me, how I treated him and what happened and looking at it all in black and white. Then I started to ask myself to be really honest about the emotions, was love

driving me in this relationship? Doesn't really look like it, and so I started to open up to a lot of deeper emotions.

Do you mind sort of describing some of the patterns that you discovered that you didn't really think were there beforehand?

Mary: Yep okay. So, I had told myself that I had always been in relationships where I was in love and that I had been quite moral in those relationships. What I found was that I had not had a lot of long-term relationships, but I had different liaisons with men throughout my life. A lot of them involved alcohol when I met them. A lot of them involved sleeping with them quite early in the relationship. A lot of them involved them not giving their heart to me and me keeping them very much at a distance, feeling like I could be the more developed one in the relationship, things like that. That was quite a shock for me in terms of what I had told myself was my personal truth.

So, when you started setting it out you felt a lot of emotions flow, just as you were talking about it with me.

Mary: Massive emotions, the shame and a lot of Law of Compensation issues about not loving myself, not loving them.

You started to see a separation between sex and love as well?

Mary: Definitely, yes.

When you started getting to the bottom of that you also had a huge sensation of relief. I'm just wondering whether you could describe that?

Mary: It was like my soul was doing a little jig, like, "You are finally facing truth inside of you," and I could just feel how of all these of emotions were leaving me. I could feel the patterns that I had had in my relationships leaving me and finally my soul was saying the mental thing about love and sex that I had always had running. It was finally coming together in my soul, and I had this really emotional experience of really emotionally realizing that when my soul is in truth it's ready to receive Divine Love. Before then I'm just blocking it at every turn. When I can see myself in terms of how God sees me or at least be in the truth of my emotions I'm so much more receptive.

So before then you were sort of viewing all of these problems as really, really large problems, weren't you? Like, "How was I ever going to resolve any of these issues because they are really, really large?" What were you feeling now after you had these experiences, what were you feeling how big were the problems were then?

Mary: Well, they were leaving me really quickly, I was feeling connected to you in a way that I have never felt connected. Whereas before I had been so afraid to really go down into the deep, dark depths of all of this man stuff, because I felt, “Well what if I’m a really bad person and then we can’t be together?” or any of that. The converse happened in that I just felt a deep connection with you and I felt that finally things were righting themselves in my soul that they were leaving me quickly.

So before then you were feeling really stuck for a fairly long period of time and now within a space of days things were leaving quite rapidly and working through things quite rapidly and feeling really different. A lot of emotions were leaving you really rapidly now, so how did you find in terms of your relationship with yourself? Did you still have this deep shame and guilt feelings that you were carrying around before then?

Mary: No, there are still some there, but it was a much lighter load. I felt really high on truth because I had finally found truth inside of me. I wasn’t trying to hide anything I wasn’t trying to make anyone happy anymore, it was quite liberating.

Did it feel hard anymore?

Mary: No and I felt like, “I want truth, I want everyone to tell me the truth.” Before, because I had all of my pleasing emotions, I didn’t want to say the truth to others because maybe that would upset them. Also, I didn’t want to hear it from them because that would definitely upset me. And now I felt a lot freer in my interactions with other people just to say exactly how I felt and to hear exactly how they felt.

So now when you think about truth, like before when you were thinking about truth the feeling I would have from you was like almost panic, like there's this feeling of terrible...

Mary: What am I going to find in there?

“What am I going to find? How bad? Dark? Whatever it’s going to be.” Now when you think about truth what do you feel about it now?

Mary: Really excited.

So, I suppose what we have been trying to do is just illustrate this transition that occurs if you are willing to face all of these things truthfully. You can see that at the beginning Mary was finding it really difficult. By the way I have been through very, very similar experiences to Mary in my own life. Initially lots of resistance to truth, lots of emotional pain as a result of the resistance to the truth and so forth. Working through these

emotions and actually allowing yourself to see the things that you are totally ashamed of and all these different things. And ironically when you do that, there is this huge relief and also because the truth has opened up a pathway within you now, the emotions are now going to be flowing very, very rapidly and very consistently. And there is a feeling you have now when you are feeling emotions compared to what you were feeling before, what are those kinds of feelings you have now? When you are feeling your emotions?

Mary: It feels like a relief, it's like I had the emotional realisation that processing actually makes emotions leave your soul and it changes your soul. I feel like bring it on, you know, I want to be triggered, whereas before I was sort of tip toeing around it all.

You also mentioned that while you are feeling emotions, that's when you feel the most real now.

Mary: Definitely.

Like you feel like your authentic self.

Mary: Definitely. And I also have really emotional feelings about truth, I feel quite emotional talking about it and it feels like a really beautiful thing to tell the truth, to feel the truth, to feel the truth about God and I actually feel so much more open to God and closer to God.

So instead of viewing truth as a painful experience like you were before, now you are viewing truth as just a pleasure to have and to live in it. Thanks, darling.

7. When we love truth in our lives is when we are praying for Divine Truth

The reason why I wanted Mary to describe that for you is that she has obviously recently gone through those experiences and they are fairly alive in her mind and her feelings still. I wanted to connect with you on a number of levels and help you understand what kind of emotions you would go through once you make this transition from actually wanting to not feel truth in your life into this transition of just absolutely loving truth in your life. When you get to the state of absolutely loving truth in your life, that's when you are really praying or longing for Divine Truth from God!

Until that point, you're not really longing for God's Truth to enter you, in other words you're not really praying for truth. What you are doing is

praying to avoid truth because remember it's the emotional state of your soul that causes God's soul to respond. So, when you are in this state of desiring to avoid truth in your life, what you are actually doing is praying to God to please keep truth away from me. That's really what you are doing.

As soon as you allow yourself to actually feel this deep longing for truth, which is this transition into the third sphere that we are talking about, once you make this transition you will have this great longing for truth in your life and you will have a feeling of joy and sometimes euphoria of actually learning a new truth about yourself. Not about the Universe now, but about yourself. So you know that euphoric experience you have when you are learning the truth about the Universe? Well, you will start having those kinds of experiences learning the truth about yourself. Not only will you have those experiences but also you will actually feel the truth entering you. You will feel the truth entering you and you will feel the error leaving you. You will feel the relief of the error leaving you.

8. Emotions that prevent our love of truth

Now that's the process that we want to talk about because you will notice at the beginning that Mary felt that she was quite truthful in her relationships with others and so forth but then coming to realize that actually the truth wasn't happening at the emotional level was a real big... you could say almost a negative experience, in the sense of these terrible feelings of shame and guilt and so forth pass over you. Once you get through that feeling you will no longer have this terrible feeling about truth in your life. So, one of the core emotions that all of us at some point all of us will need to face is this reason why we want to avoid truth, the reason why we have this attraction towards knowing everything externally and a very, very big distraction from knowing things about what is going on inside of myself.

What we want to do is get to the point where we want everything. Now Law of Attraction events will tell you whether you really want truth or not in your life. For example, you might find yourself getting distracted a lot in your life. Who is finding that? Finding your self quite distracted? That's because you don't have an internal desire yet for truth. Allow yourself to feel about that emotionally, allow yourself to feel the emotion of that, there is a reason behind it.

With any of these things never condemn yourself; judgement of your self is just as pointless and fruitless, aside from that it does have fruitage and unfortunately most of the fruitage of judgement is very negative. It is pointless to judge yourself or another. Stop judging yourself and allow yourself to see the truth of yourself and so with everything we talk about if

you are avoiding truth in your life allow yourself to see that you are. Acknowledge that you are and start talking to God that you are, why you are, what are the fears you have inside of you?

When you have this seeking attitude towards truth... and initially it's going to be more intellectual than emotional. Because initially you love the truth, you love the external truth and you realize you have got to start hitting the internal truth intellectually, but as you can see from Mary's experience, emotionally it's hurting at that point. Every truth that hits you is like a condemnation of yourself. So, in that state we are often here, (AJ points to his forehead) "Yeah I want to get the truth, I want to get the truth, I want to understand the truth about myself," but here in my emotions I'm saying, "Oh truth no, truth no, no, no." And we try and prevent the truth from hitting us emotionally.

8.1. Shame and embarrassment

Understand there is an emotion behind that as well, there is an emotional reason why I'm condemning this personal truth from ever touching me. Allow yourself to investigate why. Most of the time, for Mary, there was this deeper issue of personal shame, which Mary had to experience. For different people it's different things but a lot of times it's to do with shame and embarrassment.

If you look at way, way back in your history as a child how many times were you placed in a situation of shame when somebody found the truth out about you? You wet your pants and your siblings, or your parents told people. How did that feel? Shame! So, what did you do then? You didn't want anybody to know anything, did you then? Can you see straight away just that one event and a single event like that's going to cause shame to be attached to truth? In my heart now I will have a feeling that truth is shameful. Straightaway just from that one experience and can you see in my childhood I might have had 20 or 30 or 50 events. If I have been abused sexually, I might have 100, 200 of those experiences of shame connected with truth.

Many of us have family shames that were covered up. How many of you have experienced that? Where maybe there was an alcoholic parent or whatever, and we are covering up this shame in the family; these are obviously connections then between shame and truth. Truth becomes a very shameful thing then, so shame will be one of the attributes of truth or one of the emotions that we will need to work through before we will be able to let ourselves seek truth.

Allow yourself to work through the blockages for you seeing your own truth. When you do that Divine Truth about you can enter you, but if you refuse if you block that still, if you keep those blockages there, you are actually placing a barrier, there is actually energetically, emotionally; there is this force field barrier around you.

To be frank with you, when I'm speaking with you, I can feel it so strongly when people come up to me and say, "Could you tell me the truth about this?" and I'm actually feeling quite the opposite emotion in many cases from you. What I'm feeling is that you don't want to know the truth about that particular event at all. Because there is this force field barrier around you of not wanting to be emotionally triggered about what that truth is going to open in you.

Allow yourself to discover the blockages that you have to truth about your own life and about yourself entering you. When you do that what will happen is this force field barrier that's around you, surrounding you, will actually fall away and you will become completely open and vulnerable to truth.

Initially that's going to be a very scary prospect; can you understand why? "That means every single person in my life is going to find out about who I really am. How scary is that? And I will find out about who I really am." How scary is that? What will happen is we will go through this transition phase of getting out of this state where we are trying to block truth from us, into this state where I'm now allowing truth to enter me no matter how bad it seems. Now that in itself is a transition that occurs in the second sphere. Once I get to this stage where I have released all the emotions of that I'm now in a state where I'm longing for the truth to enter me. Now I'm in the state that can connect to God almost permanently or close to permanently because now I'm open to God's Truth also entering me.

Remember you can think of God's Truth, as the doorway to God's Love so every time you allow God's Truth to enter you, you also are now establishing a connection with the Holy Spirit and therefore Divine Love can enter you under those circumstances if you long for it. So, prayer for Divine Truth is such an important thing and again remember I'm saying longing or seeking for Divine Truth is prayer for Divine Truth.

9. Qualities of Divine Truth

In a talk many months ago I gave a talk about the qualities of Divine Truth. Do you remember that talk, where I listed about fifteen different qualities of Divine Truth? Some of you may have seen that on DVD. Now what I'm going to go through next for the rest of the afternoon is looking at the qualities of Divine Truth and examining how that affects us emotionally

inside of us. In other words what we are doing is starting to look at, what is one of the qualities of Divine Truth and how does this quality affect me, firstly, intellectually? But then how is this quality eventually going to affect me emotionally? How am I going to feel about it inside of me once I have these realizations and once I can see what is going on with the Divine Truth and the relationship between Divine Truth and my own truth?

So that's why, under the section "Reminders of Divine Truth" I have listed many of those qualities of Divine Truth one by one. So, you've got that in your outline. So let's look at some of these qualities of Divine Truth.

10. Divine Truth is infinite

So, let's look at this one: Divine Truth is infinite.

Now how is this eventually going to affect me emotionally? What do you think? If I realize at the soul level that Divine Truth is infinite, how is that going to affect me on an emotional level inside of my soul at some point in the future do you think? Let me ask this question in a different way. What do most religions believe about truth? They have a certain set of rules, or they might have the Bible as the basis, or the Koran as a basis, or some other holy book as a basis, a certain set of rules. What do they feel about all of those rules?

That's it. There is no other. That is it. Now if I feel that Divine Truth is infinite, will I any longer start saying that what I now know is it? No. So can you see that me understanding that at the soul level, that Divine Truth is

infinite automatically places me in a state of humility? Can you see that?

DIVINE TRUTH
IS: • INFINITE

If I understand that Divine Truth is infinite, where do I know I am? Let's say infinite is way up there somewhere. Obviously infinite is hard to describe, one hundred billion truths up there. Where am I in relationship to that? I'm down here maybe knowing one, two, three or whatever it is. Oftentimes when I'm beginning, aren't I? So can you see that me understanding this is where I am and this is where God's Truth is, can you see straight away that's going to place me in a situation of feeling humble. Understanding that actually if I connect to God all this truth can become

mine, if I'm open, if I understand that Divine Truth is infinite. What else does it do? Knowing that Divine Truth is infinite?

Participant: It makes us feel small.

Well yeah, I don't feel that myself. It makes me feel humble but not small. Obviously if it makes me feel small then that's an error within me because God actually feels that I am the greatest of his creations so if God feels that I am the greatest of her creations and I feel small, then there is an error in me that needs to be released. So, allow yourself to feel that emotion. So I'm not saying don't feel that emotion, but I am talking about what kind of things it can do for me in my own progression. If Divine Truth is infinite and I'm down here with a finite amount of truth, how am I going to get from here to there?

Participant: Have a longing for it.

I'm going to have a longing for truth, but what kind of things are going to happen in my life to help me get from here to there? What is God's messenger of Truth?

Participant: The Law of Attraction.

The Law of Attraction is going to now help me get from here to there, right? If I understand that God's Truth is infinite, I will actually love the Law of Attraction. How many of you love your Law of Attraction? Not many at the beginning, right? At the beginning what do we do with our Law of Attraction? "Oh no, not another thing!" This is how we feel about our Law of Attraction, isn't it? What happens when we understand emotionally that Divine Truth is infinite, we start understanding actually emotionally that actually the Law of Attraction is this beautiful thing. It's going to bring me all these truths that I didn't understand before; it's going to be God's messenger of Truth to me. Isn't that wonderful, don't you think?

Participant: I'd say it continuously stimulates your curiosity towards God's Universe.

Yeah, that's right. So, me being open to that truth can you see how straight away that it's going to affect me emotionally on a lot of levels? Many of us at the moment are very averse to our Law of Attraction. So that means in one way that we are yet to accept emotionally that Divine Truth is infinite and the only way to get there is through the messenger of truth which is our own Law of Attraction; God's messenger to ourselves.

10.1. Truth exposes error

Participant: Just an interesting point I was doing an overview of reality, what we are talking about, just from a governing point of view it's an interesting concept. It's probably quite controversial because if you establish your own sense of right and wrong, in truth, in relation to your personal concept of God and that concept is not held by a State or any of their appointees i.e. the major churches, then it would be politically challenging for those who seek to politically control, through controlling your belief systems or your concept of God, because it's direct relationship with God as you envisage it and as you grow and if you are working with the fundamental love of truth, when was the last time we were governed by anyone who told us the truth? So, it could be quite a personally expensive exercise in terms of the confrontation you will experience.

It will be very much so, very much so. What you say is very true, every single step we make into truth will confront every single thing around us and of course one of the things around us is the creation of our own self, our governmental system; that's going to be confronted, your financial system is going to be confronted, the medical system is going to be confronted. Every system you could possibly consider as a system on Earth; a religious system and so forth are all going to be confronted, every single one of them just by you connecting to God in truth.

Participant: The concept of unity would be interesting then, if everyone was doing that.

If everyone was doing that!

Participant: For a concept of unity in a social group of society you would have to break down the whole sociological structure of society in terms of stuff, a new concept...

That will happen naturally because everyone is practicing love it would happen without any disasters and without any deaths and without any... do you know what I mean?

Participant: Who is going to conduct the orchestra? It'll be a lot of fun!

Yes, and this is the thing. In the spirit world in the higher spheres this is what happens, everyone does come together based on desire, based on their true emotions, but because it's happening in love and truth everything happens a lot easier. Last week we talked about the idea of a Divine Love community and one of the beauties of having a Divine Love community and developing it in a way that's harmonious with love under all circumstances, even during the formulation of it, means that all of you

at some point who are involved in it are going to be confronted emotionally about emotions that you are now holding on to in the real world because you think, “Oh this is the real world and I have got to live in the real world and I have to do what the real world says.” The beauty of truth is that it exposes all of those things as well.

Don't be afraid of truth, of the truth in your life, don't be afraid of what it's going to accomplish because it's going to accomplish the most beautiful transformation of your soul. At the moment many of you just don't believe it. That's fine, but at some point in the future when you make that transition into the third sphere you will understand how beautiful the truth is. It's just an amazing thing that leads you to every other universal thing you could ever learn, is all based around it.

Participant: Getting back to this topic, soon after watching the DVD's, before you even mentioned it I think, my experience was that the re-orientation just opened everything up and I could tell that what you were saying was complete, there was nothing that wasn't there. There wasn't much more that could be said but there was no limit to this. So I could get into the experience and what this showed me was that there was no limit to the growth of my own soul. I could just keep progressing and strangely enough I could see how small I was perhaps but also felt that I was much more comfortable with where I was with this view of everything ahead of me. So, it helped a great deal.

It's a lovely secure place in a way isn't it?

Participant: It is, yes.

10.2. Seeking truth

Because what's happening inside of us is that most of us feel this deep feeling inside of us before we even, before we ever see the truth. Most of us have sought the truth for much of our life, and we have been having this deep seeking emotion but never really finding it. So every truth that we came against we usually got pretty enthused about then we found some holes with it and we go, “Oh no” We feel that feeling of disappointment and then we go on to another truth and we found some holes in that and, “Oh no.” Another feeling of disappointment then after a while we start feeling there is probably no truth and then we start taking on this sort of New Age viewpoint, where there is your truth and there is my truth, and we start going along with that. But that never really feels satisfying to the soul either and so we get into this state where we start getting really, really disappointed with our search for truth.

Then once we get the real truth presented to us that feeling turns into a feeling of euphoria because we now feel so attracted to this real truth that's

being presented to us. There is a reason for that and that is that God made our soul to resonate with her truth. So, everything within our soul eventually will finish up resonating with God's soul with regard to truth. That will be a progressive state obviously because God's soul is infinite and God's Truths are infinite. But as I'm progressing towards God, I'm becoming more and more infinite in my capacity to understand God's Truth as well. The beauty of it's now that I don't have this terrible feeling of loss and emptiness and this terrible feeling that my life is pointless and all those other emotions that all come along with the emotion of not understanding what the truth is and so the truth just has this beautiful ability to open up everything within myself. Very powerful!

Participant: I think also the tendency to attempt to assess where you were and obviously you are going to feel uncomfortable in doing that.

Yes!

Participant: The fact that ultimately you can't ever do that meant that you could just settle back into what was actually going on. Just live that.

Exactly! Instead of trying to measure it in where you are now. The way I look at it is if progression to truth and love is infinite then I'm in baby land because infinite is pretty large, right? I'm in baby land and in one hundred years' time I'm still going to be in baby land and in fact probably in a thousand years' time I'm still going to be in baby land, compared to the infinite truth that God has. Once you settle into that you stop finishing up trying to compare yourself with everyone around you and comparing yourself with yourself a lot of the time as well. Understanding inside of yourself that the truth is infinite has this ability of actually calming you and causing you to settle in a state of peace. So, when that emotion enters you, you will feel that peace come to you because of understanding it emotionally. Intellectually it causes a lot of different things than that. So, if it's not yet an emotion in you intellectually you will go. "Oh boy that means for the rest of my life I will still be looking for truth and I will never find out what that is," and you have a lot of these intellectual things going on that trigger certain emotions in error within you that need to be released. Until I have this transition emotionally and when I have this transition emotionally about truth being infinite then all that starts to disappear. All right, what's the next one?

11. Divine Truth is Absolute

The next one is, Divine Truth is of itself, a thing apart, and admits of no variations or modifications. So, let's put that into a more single word:

Divine Truth is absolute.

DIVINE TRUTH
IS: • INFINITE
• ABSOLUTE

Now most of the time when I say that to a group that has never met me before there is this huge barrage of anger that comes at me, like, "Wham!" The reason why is because nobody wants to feel that somebody other than themselves knows the absolute truth and there is an emotion behind that. Well, how do you feel if somebody came up to you and said, "Do you know the full truth about yourself?" and you say, "Yeah of course I do." And they said, "No you don't, you don't know this, you don't know that, you don't know this, you don't know that." Imagine that. If God could speak to you directly and you are open enough to hear it, God could do this with you. He could list all of the things within you that you're not being truthful about. There might be a thousand of them. How do you think that's going to feel? It's pretty confronting at the start.

But once I understand the Divine Truth is absolute it actually simplifies my entire life. You see before, I was thinking that, "Oh that person has some truth, this person has some truth and all of our truths are my truth or your truth," and all those sorts of New Age concepts. They all get very intellectually and philosophically confusing, do they not? And you're saying to yourself, "But yeah that person just stole from me and he is saying that that was his truth? I don't get that." You know what I mean? There are lots of things you don't get in that.

There was this one guy that I met that who was talking to his partner, and he was saying, "Yeah I cheated on you last week, but you know, that's your Law of Attraction and that's your truth and this is my truth. The truth is you could look at it differently; you could look at it like I wasn't cheating on you." He was going down this philosophical road to actually detune himself from his own Law of Compensation in order to placate his woman so they could stay together. But he was using all of these, what I would call New Age, and intellectual, philosophical mumbo jumbo in order to detune from truth. That's what he was doing. How does the wife feel under this circumstance? Like does she ever feel "Oh okay"? Like, "This is okay. It's an okay event; he cheated on me it's an okay event." Is she feeling this inside of herself? Obviously not!

When you know the truth is absolute, in other words not him and not her, but God knows the absolute truth about that event, and all we need to do is find what that absolute truth is about that event, that means that both parties can now progress towards the absolute truth. That also means of course that both parties are now going to progress towards being closer together. Does it not? Because they are now finding absolute truth! They may be closer together emotionally or they might decide to be apart, but they are still going to be closer together than they ever were when they were together because of accepting the Divine Truth on the subject. This is the beauty of the truth being absolute. It doesn't need modification. Ever!

11.1. Divine Truth is absolute but progressive in its discovery

God's Truth will never need modification in the future. By the way I will make modifications about what I tell you. Why? Because I will learn more truth about what I'm telling you, and as I learn more truth, I'll have to say, "Oh my understanding of that wasn't true," and I will have to admit what the new truth is. Every one of us is going to have to do that in our own progression in our own lives.

There is this common viewpoint towards me that I know all the truth. Is that possible? No. Okay. So why do you expect it? It's not possible. The only person that knows all the truth is God. God is infinite in her capacity to understand all the truth. Am I God? No. I'm your brother. So, am I ever going to be in that state? No, never. I'm never going to be in that state. All I can do is connect to God as much as I can possibly connect to God.

Now obviously when I am at-one with God and then as I grow more and more and more in love, after at-onement I am going to connect to God even stronger and more strongly and more strongly. The more strongly I'm connected to God the more truth I know, but I'm never going to know it all. Ever!

11.2. If we seek first Divine Love, truth will be added to us

If you expect me to then you're in error, and if you expect yourself to you are in error too, you are never going to know it all. What you will know though is going to be far in excess of what the average person knows the reason why that's the case is because there is another truth and that's as you receive Divine Love, if you seek Divine Love first in your life all these other things will be added to you. All of these other things are all of the truths of the Universe that other people spend eons of time, like literally hundreds of thousands of years trying to discover, you will discover in five minutes. So, there are all these truths.

11.3. Learning truth from God

There are literally hundreds of thousands, if not more, of these kinds of truths that you will discover in five minutes that other people have taken one hundred years to discover. Because you are on the Divine Love Path and they are on the Natural Love Path. So how do you discover them? You say to God, "I want to know about this truth" and God tells you.

What is the other way to discover it? You are going to have to do experiment after experiment after experiment after experiment with your own life, until you sort of think that you've got all the experiments down pat that you could ever come up with that would seem to prove this particular truth. And you know what? Even after you have done that you will still not know it. You will just believe it to be the true.

What man is doing now is investigating the creation in order to find truth, but God's Truth is absolute, you don't have to investigate the creation, you've just got to investigate the Creator. Once you connect with the Creator, the Creator has the ability to tell you all these truths. But if you refuse to connect with the Creator then yes you are going to have to, if you want truth in your life, seek truth in this different way, this way of experimentation.

When I understand the Divine Truth is absolute within my soul, it just simplifies my life so much. I no longer have to experiment so much with truth. All I need to do is start facing the truth from God's perspective and I will know whether I have gotten truth from God's perspective because if I'm not receiving Divine Love I am out of harmony with truth in that particular thing. When I am in harmony with truth, Divine Love will flow. When I am out of harmony with truth Divine Love won't flow, straight away I have got a yes or no answer from God. Can you see that? As soon as I am in harmony Divine Love flows, I know that's truth and I have sorted the question out in a few minutes. Questions that people have been asking for hundreds, sometimes thousands and sometimes tens of thousands of years! You will get answers to in a few minutes because of that.

So Divine Truth being absolute is really essential. What's the next one?

12. Divine Truth is fully harmonious with Divine Love

Truth and love are always in harmony with each other. In fact, if there is truth, so called truth without love, or love without truth, then none of them are real. The only way that love is real is by acting fully harmonious with truth. We can say Divine Truth is fully harmonious with Divine Love.

DIVINE TRUTH
 IS: • INFINITE
 • ABSOLUTE
 • FULLY HARMONIOUS
 WITH DIVINE LOVE

How does this affect me emotionally? At the emotional level when I understand that Divine Truth is fully harmonious with Divine Love, I can understand the relationship of why I don't receive Divine Love. Because the only time when I am not going to receive Divine Love is when I am out of harmony with Divine Truth. So that makes everything really simple, for me to understand what is going on. I already know that I am out of harmony, I don't have to work out, am I out of harmony? How do I find out whether I am out of harmony? Well, you already know. If you are not receiving Divine Love you're out of harmony. That makes life really simple. Just to know that. It might not make it that simple discovering why you're out of harmony but remember your Law of Attraction is your messenger of truth, so that's already telling you this particular aspect of where you are out of harmony with, so that simplifies that entire process.

Many people say to me that they expect to receive Divine Love as soon as they ask for it. Now the "if" I would have to put in front of that's "if" I am in harmony with Divine Truth I can expect to receive Divine Love when I ask for it.

Can you see the difference between those two states? Many people on the Divine Love movement around the world think they are receiving Divine Love, or they should be receiving Divine Love, when they are not because they refuse to bring their life into harmony with Divine Truth.

So, can you see how essential truth is in this relationship, this relationship between truth and love? You notice too I also said in the outline, "If I'm praying for this truth I will not inside of myself feel unjustly treated by God if I'm not receiving Divine Love under a certain circumstance," will I? I will understand straight away that I'm not receiving Divine Love because I am not in harmony with Divine Truth on this, whatever the matter is or whatever the groups of matters are, generally.

12.1. When we become at-one with God our personal truth will match Divine Truth

Obviously, the process of becoming at-one with God is, when I am at-one with God, and this is the transition that occurs between the seventh and the eighth sphere, my truth now will match God's Truth. In other words, all of my personal truth, all of the emotions I have within me match God's emotions about all of the same subjects. It doesn't mean I'm some kind of controlled robot, what it means is I have complete free will, complete individuality. In fact, you will find that you have far more individuality than you have right now, because right now most of us are living our lives in harmony with what everyone else wants us to live in. You will live your life totally in a state of free will but every single emotion within you in that place will be harmonious with love and harmonious with truth. That's a really powerful place to live in for your own life, for enjoying your own life.

13. Divine Truth does not compromise even for the sake of peace

Now the next one, Divine Truth does not compromise even for the sake of peace. This is where we start having a lot of personal trouble isn't it? How many decisions do we make in a single day where we compromise the truth, or we don't speak the truth from our emotions, because we know if we say it something not so good might happen as a response on the other end? Well Divine Truth doesn't do that, ever. Divine Truth never compromises itself for the sake of peace. God never compromises with you, ever. God will never compromise with you. That's fantastic because it means when you understand love relationships, none of them get compromised ever either.

• DOESN'T
COMPROMISE FOR PEACE

At the beginning we often feel that we need to compromise, don't we, for peace? So how many of you in your life in the past have believed that love would compromise under certain situations? So quite a lot of us! The truth is that love will never compromise under any situation. Love will never compromise and can never compromise for the sake of peace. So let's look at what is going on inside of us emotionally here. If I have a feeling in me that I have got to withhold the truth from somebody or I have got to not say the truth because it will make them upset, can you see straight away I'm no longer in harmony with Divine Truth?

Participant: But it's not peace either.

It's not peace either, it's a fictional creation of peace; it's not real. The soul is in total disharmony with the other person, but we are both saying, "Oh that's not happening." The truth is that once I don't compromise truth within myself for the sake of peace, I'm bringing myself more in harmony with Divine Love. Under those circumstances I'm praying to God, I'm praying to God for Divine Truth. If I compromise for the sake of peace at that particular moment I'm not praying for Divine Truth. I'm saying to God, "I don't want your Divine Truth, I don't want even my truth, and I certainly don't want the truth that that person is going to hammer me with if I say the truth to them." Divine Truth never does that, ever.

Ironically when everybody gets in the state emotionally of accepting that truth, there is the most peace. Why is there the most peace? Because we are all focused on wanting to know what the Divine Truth is and living in harmony with Divine Love when we are in that state. So ironically that's when there is the most peace.

For example, if my partner comes to me and tells me something about her life, like last week, "You know that guy that I met down the street?" "Yes." "Well, I slept with him." Now that's a pretty confronting thing to hear if you are in a relationship, isn't it? Now she's not compromising for the sake of peace, what she's doing is she's telling me the truth of something she did.

13.1. Not compromising for peace involves owning our emotions

My feeling is if I don't compromise for the sake of peace, I will actually own my own emotions. I won't compromise my own emotions. I won't just get a bit angry, walk around the place for a day or two and then say, "All is forgiven," because it's highly unlikely that I'm actually forgiving by doing that.

I will actually work through it emotionally; I will actually work through the event emotionally. I will let myself feel my emotions about it and I won't compromise those emotions either for the sake of peace. Because if I did, what I would actually be doing... so let's say I started compromising my emotions because I wanted her to stay with me, I'm not addressing in her or myself the reason why she did it in the first place. There are reasons in her emotionally why she slept with someone else other than myself if we are in a committed relationship, and I need to allow myself to look at that emotionally and she needs to look at that emotionally. If I compromise the truth in that situation she may never look at that emotionally and I may never look at it emotionally, but where are we, we are both not harmonious with love or God.

In the end even in those events we need to not compromise for the sake of peace, even when you have made a mistake, don't compromise for the sake of peace. Admit your error and the emotion in you will come up, you will be able to feel those emotions you will be able to work through those emotions and release them; but you will never touch the emotion if you compromise the truth of the emotion. You will never even work through the emotion then, ever. So, for the majority of us the emotions are not rising because we're not being truthful about what is actually there, and we need to become truthful about what is actually there before these emotions will flow.

LONGING FOR DIVINE TRUTH: Part 2

This discussion about truth is quite often pretty confronting because a lot of the time what we are doing is we are always trying to get away and run away from the truth initially. So, when we are presented with truth, we often are just so confronted with it that we say, “Ooh you mean in this situation I have got to be truthful too,” and, “Oh in that situation I have to be truthful too?” Yes, in the end I’m saying in every situation you are going to be totally truthful. It doesn’t matter what the situation is, you will never want to cover over the truth. In fact, what is going to happen in your life is you will have a burning and passionate desire to live in truth 100% of the time and in fact you will find yourself so enthusiastic about it that it’s impossible for you not to live in that state. If I’m not yet in that state then obviously there are emotions of error that I need to work my way through. That’s all I need to do.

The reason why it’s such an important issue is that unless I’m in that state, every truth that I’m ever confronted with is going to feel so painful. It’s going to be so stressful; it’s going to be such a nightmare to face. It’s a bit like, at the moment each of us have a castle that we have constructed around our soul and every attack on that castle is going to be defended generally by us very vigorously and that’s the issue we face. What we need to do is get out of that state and into a state where we’re no longer defending the truth.

My Law of Attraction today was interesting because in my break I had two men approach me and both of them unbeknown to themselves were in a state of vigorously defending their own truth and yet not wanting to know that. No matter what I say to those people I know that they cannot accept the truth that I’m telling them. In one case it was because you felt you already knew it and in the other case it was because anything emotionally was obviously not the truth, he wanted the truth to be intellectual.

14. Divine Truth is emotional, not intellectual

Remember right at the start of this discussion I said that the truths would be emotional and not intellectual. If you think you know the truth about yourself intellectually, but you have yet to have the emotional experience, trust me you do not know the truth. You don’t know the truth yet until you have the emotional experience. The intellectual experience is a part of it, in the sense of knowing what the truth is intellectually can help you have the emotional experience, but until you have had the emotional experience you will not know the truth, you just think you do. That state by the way is a very damaging state to you because you are going to believe that state and you are going to think you know things that you are yet to really know at the soul level. It takes a lot of effort to get out of that state and into the

state of feeling the truth emotionally and having a desire to feel it emotionally inside of your self and actually really feeling what it is emotionally.

That's why the next time we get together I'm talking about the subject of "Emotions of Self-Deception" because almost everyone that comes up to talk with me, most of the time have deep emotions of self-deception and often when I identify those emotions of self-deception they say, "I already know that." And they don't know it, because if they knew it they would already be feeling it and they're not feeling it. It would be more correct to say, "I am intellectually aware of that." But the truth is that doesn't help you.

On the website I have written a document called "Divine Love, Repentance and Forgiveness". I talked about this process of soul realization and intellectual realization. There are five or six steps in the process of becoming intellectually aware that you have an issue that is not in harmony with love and truth, but you know you can go through every one of those intellectual steps, which by the way are generally essential as an adult to go through. You can go through every one of those steps and still never release an emotion and never change your Law of Attraction. Many of us are doing this by holding onto emotions of self-deception. That's why I wanted to have that subject coming up soon to talk about.

To actually have the soul changes occur there is a whole other process that needs to occur, and it has to occur at the heart level, the soul level, and the emotional level, that's the level it has to occur on. When those processes occur then the Law of Attraction changes instantly and everything around you changes instantly as a result of your soul condition changing as you release the emotion.

Most people I find are very fascinated with the intellectual process of realization and most people come up to me and say, "I know that, I know that, I know that," and I'm feeling, "No, no, no, you don't get this yet because you are saying you know that but actually, no, you're not feeling that." So why is there this huge discrepancy, what's going on? There are blockages to the feeling of it. Many of us will stay in that state for as long as we want and you will stay in that state because free will dictates the state that you stay in, but it's not going to be very good for you in the long run staying in those states. What we want to do is get out of that state.

15. Facing personal truth

One thing Mary and I didn't describe was that Mary first went through this discussion, when she was describing to you this process she went through

a few weeks ago of writing down her past basically, doing an inventory of her past. Initially it was done quite intellectually, wasn't it darling? You listed a lot of the stuff; you looked at it from a very positive viewpoint, looking at yourself if you like. You didn't want to look at things in a negative way and this is what the problem is for the majority of us. We do one of these inventories of our life, but we want to see ourselves positively, we don't want to see ourselves as God sees us. We want to see ourselves positively in the sense of; we want to have a fictitious viewpoint of ourselves generally.

So, what we will do is, we will do one of these inventories and in the end, process very little emotion and say, "Isn't it wonderful? I realized this about my father and I realized this about my mother and I realized this about my brother and sister, I realized this about all my relationships and this man he was a terrible man and that man was a terrible man," and we start going down this track of seeing all of our Law of Attraction but we don't relate it to ourselves. Instead, what we do is we project all of what we are learning out on to everyone else that was in our lives and still don't see the point of it in the end it's about truth about yourself, your own condition.

When Mary and I did that first and then Mary asked me to help with the situation I then went over everything again and I said, "No but that's not the truth, that's not the truth of that relationship. The truth of the relationship is this... what's that truth telling you?" And when Mary had those realizations, she also had the emotions flowing. That's about how it happened wasn't it, Mary?

The truth is for the majority of us you are going to want to do an inventory, do some of these things, like a fear list that I have suggested to you, or an anger list or whatever else I have suggested to you but you will do it in a very untruthful way and then you will say to me, "Oh but I have done that before and it doesn't work." No, it doesn't work because we're not truthful enough, in the end. That's the only thing that makes these things work.

In the end to be truthful enough means to be as truthful as God is with you. God sees absolutely every single emotion within you. Positive or negative, doesn't matter to God; He sees absolutely everything, and we've got to see the same. What were our motivations? I have heard many of you come up to me and say, "Oh my motivation was this." Then I say, "No, no, no, your motivation wasn't that at all, your motivation was very negative, actually, it was to do with this." "Oh no, I don't agree with you about that." No worries you don't have to agree with a word I say but I know that in the end if you don't look at that emotion you'll not progress further towards God and it's up to you what you do with that.

Many times lately I'm finding a person coming up to me and asking me a question. I give them an answer. It's not the answer they wanted to hear, it's not what they believe and so they go away saying, "AJ doesn't know what he is talking about." You can believe that, and I'm happy for you to believe that in fact. I've done all I can to help you face the truth, that's all I need to do but you're not going to progress that way, if every single interaction you have with every person you go up to and say, "What do you really feel about me or what do you really feel about my injuries?" and they tell you and then you say, "Oh they wouldn't know." In the end you're not going to look at your Law of Attraction, you're not going to see the answers that are coming at you constantly in your life. The truth is going to expose all that for you and in the end, you will see things as God sees you, which is going to be the most powerful thing for you.

15.1. Judging ourselves

Participant: I was just wondering if you could do it the other way around and be overcritical of yourself instead, and judge everything the opposite?

Don't view criticism as truth, when you are over critical of yourself you are now judging yourself. I suggest that you shine a light on yourself really strongly and see absolutely every flaw, but I'm not saying that's being critical of your self. Most of you are judging it as being critical of yourself, but that isn't what I'm saying. When you shine the light of truth on you and expose absolutely everything in you, you're not being critical of yourself. You are being truthful with yourself. Critical with yourself is when you take that process and now judge it and now judge yourself for having these things in you, now you're being critical of yourself and I'm not suggesting you do that.

Participant: No, I realize that.

I am suggesting that you have to see absolutely every flaw, absolutely every single one of them within yourself. God is going to help you in that process, but God isn't going to make you do it.

Participant: We've been asking for that and I think that I'm seeing more of my part in this.

You are starting to see more of yourself.

Participant: I don't blame anyone else actually, but I thought you meant blaming him or her.

15.2. Blaming ourselves and others

The truth is a lot of times we say, “Oh I don’t blame everyone else,” but there is an emotion in me of wanting to blame others. So, let's be truthful about it. For many of you when you think about the harm that's been done to you in your life by ex-partners, parents, or whatever you do feel an emotion of blame, do you not? You do feel an emotion of anger, you do feel upset, and you do feel like that. These emotions are the truth within you. Do you see what I’m saying? So don’t go and tell yourself this lie then, “Oh I’m not upset with that.” The truth is you are and you have just covered that over because you think being upset is not spiritual. Trust me being upset is spiritual, if it results in you digging deeper and finding the core emotion, the grieving emotion and releasing it. Being upset is not spiritual when all you do is stay in your anger and just blame everyone else instead of looking at yourself.

Participant: I end up blaming myself.

So that's the judgement.

Participant: Yes, I realize that.

You've got to look at the emotional reasons why you do the judgment.

Participant: And I have been.

There will be childhood emotional reasons, always.

Participant: But I can't get past that stage where I’m aware of the actual experiencing of it, but it's been very long...

Yeah, but it's because you don't want to experience it.

Participant: Yeah, I probably don't.

Not probably don't, you don't want to experience it. Can I just say something about a true thing here? If I’m not right now experiencing the emotion I know exists in me, I don’t want to experience it. I just do not.

Participant: Right now, there is also... it’s just too hard.

There will be fears associated with why you don’t and there will be other emotions associated as why you don’t. Mary, you wanted to add some things to that or...

Mary: I was just going to say that when I did my inventory, the experience that I had was that I had told myself the story about being a very moral person. So that was all in my intellect but that was a big story that I created to avoid these feelings of shame, that I must be a terrible person. So, I had a lot of self-blaming emotions in there as well.

What I found was when I went into it really sincerely and emotionally and when I got underneath those blame and shame emotions I could deal with the core emotions that were driving it. Then the truth that I found from God's perspective was, actually, yes, I have done these things, but God loves me. It was a whole new sense of faith and a loving truth as well. So, I had a lot of fear about it being a very critical and blaming process as well, but it actually turned out to be the opposite of that.

You see self-blame and self-shame, is the same as blaming somebody else; it's all an emotion of self-deception. It's an emotion of self-deception so it can get you away from experiencing the causal emotion. We always create emotions of self-deception in order to stay away from what the causal emotion is. So quite often someone will come to me and say, "So what is the causal emotion in me?" So, I say, "These are the emotions within you, you feel very angry about that, and underneath that there is this whatever..." and they go away feeling like they have just been annihilated.

15.3. Emotions of self-deception

That's a self-deception emotion and that prevents you from accessing the real emotion, the deep grief and other emotions that you face about the truth of yourself. We will talk about emotions of self-deception in another session. You can see how the truth is related to this. Most of the time what we are doing is we are actually living in our emotions of self-deception. Most of the time that's what we are doing, until we get to atonement with God we will be doing that, we will be living in varying degrees of emotions of self-deception. Once we get to be at-one with God you will no longer have any emotions of self-deception but until that point in time there are going to be emotions of self-deception that you need to experience.

An emotion of self-deception is there to prevent you from feeling a deeper emotion that is more painful. So many of you will kick into a self-blame emotion for example and feel terrible, you will be grieving, crying about how terrible you are. You are in an emotion of self-deception. You are allowing yourself to feel that emotion because right at that moment there is a truth you don't want to experience. And that is the emotional pain of what is underneath that emotion, which might be this terrible feeling of being unloved or unwanted or whatever else, right underneath it. And instead of letting yourself feel that you want to feel the emotion of

self-deception instead because it's more easily felt and it means you can get away from the emotion underneath. Does everyone follow me?

The problem with that state is that you think you are doing the emotional work that we are talking about, but that's not true; you are not. We aren't doing the emotional work when we are in an emotion of self-deception. We are doing the emotional work when we actually get to the causal emotion.

When you are in emotions of self-deception your Law of Attraction does not change. That's the way you know that you are in an emotion of self-deception. Your Law of Attraction will not change. When your Law of Attraction changes you know you have just dealt with a causal emotion. That's why your Law of Attraction is your messenger of truth.

16. Divine Truth always respects free will

Getting back to the truth issues one of the truth issues about Divine Truth is that Divine Truth is always respecting free will. So Divine Truth will never compel a person to receive the truth if it's against their will.

DIVINE TRUTH IS:
**• ALWAYS RESPECTING
 FREE WILL**

Do you understand what I mean by that? So, this straight away gets rid of all wars, can you see how that would occur? What's a war? It's compelling another person or a group of people to accept what you feel is true, isn't it? And you are willing to kill them to compel them, that's war. Divine Truth prevents all wars, as we will no longer allow ourselves to get involved in a situation where we are pushing another person to do anything they don't want to do. We might encourage them, we might tell them the truth about it but we will allow them to express their free will. We won't compel them with force.

Can you see how a lot parenting has a bit of a problem with Divine Truth? You look back in your lives as parents with children; can you see how many times you compelled them against their will to do something? Every time you did that you broke the Law of Divine Truth, every single time. Now for me that was like hundreds of times, hundreds of times where I

did that and I have had to actually feel that emotionally, to get through that emotionally.

Respecting free will is even down to the fact that if you know somebody else doesn't want to do something and you manipulate them through a series of events, or you manipulate them with your words to get them to do it even though you know that they don't really want to do it; you are breaking the law.

Can you see how that changes a lot of interactions with all sorts of things going on in the world around us, just that. Now once I feel that in my heart, I will never want to manipulate you into doing something you don't want to do. Ever! Even when I know you don't want to do it but you don't know. So, let's say we have an event where I know you don't want to do something, I can feel that and you think you do want to do it, I will not ever compel you to do it under those circumstances. You think you want to do it, but your soul is where the free will comes from, not your head. If the emotion is you don't want to, then I won't be able to compel you to do it against that will, that you have within yourself. Does that make sense to everyone?

Initially when we hear that we go, "Well how will I know what everyone is feeling?" Well, you don't need to worry about that yet, all we need to do is focus on the fact of free will and focusing on that first. As you progress in your own emotional condition you will feel the emotional condition of others and therefore you will know whether their will is being compelled or not when you ask them to do something or they even offer to do something for you.

I have had people offer to do things for me that I have refused because I could feel that at the free will level, they don't want to actually do it for me. Or that they want to do it for me for totally different reasons than what they think they want to do it for me. Sometimes they think, "Oh I'm just being friendly," in doing something, and the feeling I'm getting is there is a transaction involved where they want me to do something in return. Or they feel that they are paying me for something I have done, and we don't want to do that either.

Participant: How do you actually know, when you're coming from a position of injury, and the other person is coming from a position of injury, how do you actually know...

How do you know whether you're damaging their free will?

Participant: How do you actually know where love lies and whether you are impacting their free will? When both come from a position of injury?

The question I ask myself is, “Would I be doing this if I was at-one with God?”

Participant: But how do you know what it’s like to be at-one with God if you’ve not been there before?

You don’t need to really.... what does God do with you?

16.1. How God treats our free will

Ask yourself, “What does God do with you?” So let me give you an example. You decide you are going to drive your car on the opposite side of the road than everybody else. What does God do about that?

Participant: He allows that.

He allows that, yep. Why?

Participant: Because that’s your free will choice to do that.

Okay, is it wrong from a love perspective, from a love of self-perspective?

Participant: From God’s perspective it’s not wrong because you are exercising your free will.

Yes, but are you breaking a law of love if you do it?

Participant: In one sense you are.

Well, it depends on how many cars are driving on the opposite side of the road. Can you see that? If the opposite side of the road is full of cars coming in the opposite direction to what you are driving can you see that if I decide, “Oh I’m going to drive on the opposite side of the road,” what am I doing? I’m taking away their free will but I’m also now in the process of maybe damaging them or myself. Is that love? No! Okay, so it’s not loving for me to do that. But if I’m driving along on this side of the road, there’s not a single car on the opposite side of the road, for as far as the eye can see, what is the problem with me driving on the opposite side of the road? Not a lot at all is there? Am I breaking a law of love then? No.

Can you see every single situation is going to have specific events? Let me illustrate this further with you so that you can connect to what is going on and why I have said that. I know when I’m breaking laws of love generally towards myself, or towards the other person or towards God, generally I

know. But most of the times I want to remain completely oblivious to it. Also, I can ask the question, "How does God treat me?" Because how God treats me, is how I should be treating the other person. So, let's take this example into a relationship. Does God tell me when I do things wrong? Do you hear a little voice in your ear that says, "You just did something wrong, you just did something wrong again, you just did something wrong again." Do you have that?

Participant: No but he created within us a conscience or a mechanism for us to come to an understanding that we have done something wrong.

Of course!

Participant: Same thing?

But where is that coming from? It's coming from the resonance within your self with God. Is it not?

Participant: Yes.

It isn't coming from somebody telling you in your ear. Now if you want to tell your partner in his ear what he is doing wrong, can you see straight away that I'm now out of harmony with love? Because it's not what God is doing with your partner. God isn't doing that with your partner. God would appeal to your partner, but he wouldn't tell him what to do and tell him he is wrong all the time. Because in the end if he doesn't have a desire to know when he is wrong, then he is going to have to work on that with God in his own relationship.

Most of the time what we are doing in our relationships is we want the other person to change so we keep telling them the truth of what we feel is truth, of course, not necessarily *the* truth. We want them to change to suit our emotional condition, do we not? Because we are unwilling to make decisions about our own emotions and our own condition of what we believe is true. We don't want to take responsibility for our own emotions, so what we do is we get the other person to take emotional responsibility for us.

God doesn't do that either. You know God doesn't do that because God doesn't do it with you. God doesn't make you take responsibility for God's emotions. So why would you do it with another person? You see all I need to do is ask myself, "What is God doing with me?" Because whatever God is doing with me is the most loving thing and if I'm not doing that with another person then I'm out of harmony with that love. Does that make sense to everyone? There's a lot of silence. If God doesn't get in my ear

24/7 telling me everything, I'm doing wrong 24/7, then if I'm doing that to another person, am I loving?

No! Of course not! So often we need to ask ourselves, "What is God doing with me?" With your children, for example, does God come along and tell you that you have got to tidy up after yourself? God doesn't, does She? Or you are driving along in your automobile down the highway putting up two tonnes of pollution every year out of your car minimum and God doesn't say; "Now you've got to clean that up." Does God say that to you? But that's what you are doing. We are doing that, but God isn't saying, "You've got to clean that up." So why are you then doing it with your child? There is an emotion in the child that's being reflected by your own condition as to why they don't have enough love to tidy up after themselves. That's what you need to address, that's the truth of the matter. But telling them in their ear that they are doing it and needing them to clean it up isn't going to address that emotion. All it does is address the effect of the emotion.

Remember last week we learnt that God doesn't deal with effects, ever. God always deals with causes; that's what God wants to deal with. So, if your child isn't tidying up after itself that's an issue for themselves in their own love of self, is it not? They aren't looking after their own environment therefore they don't love themselves enough to care for their own environment. And if it's in my child then it's in me. Because I created them, all of my emotions got impressed upon them. So, what they are reflecting to me is that fact I'm not cleaning up or having a desire to clean up in my own environment either emotionally or physically. Because I don't have enough self-love to do it and I need to work my way through that self-love and help my child work its way through its self-love. Then both of us will be tidying up after ourselves without having to be told.

Again, it gets back to an issue of what's going on inside of us emotionally, that is the truth. So, a lot of people will look at that same situation and say intellectually, "But it's wrong for the child to not tidy up after itself." When you say wrong... if you use the term unloving! Yes, I agree it is unloving for the child to not look after itself, totally unloving, but let's address the reason why it doesn't want to, not the effect of why it doesn't want to. The effect is the untidy room. The reason is far different to that. If you address the causes... and remember all prayer, remember one of the things we said last week about prayer? All prayer must address causes. God cannot listen to prayer that doesn't address causes. Can you see most of the time we are not dealing with causes?

16.2. When we respect other's free will we don't make decisions for them that they wouldn't make

Can I just talk about your interaction with Graham this week, Jen, for a moment? Do you mind? Is that okay? Well, you put it in the public arena, Jen, so I'm just asking whether you want to continue with it in this arena. You are allowed to say no, Jen.

Participant: That's all right.

No, but you're allowed to say no. Because the feeling I'm getting from you is that you would prefer not to.

Participant: It's okay.

Are you sure?

Participant: Yes.

It's interesting I'm having that feeling from you. Because you never asked Graham to post your stuff on the net when you posted it. Can you see how there's a bit of hypocrisy there?

Participant: Graham has posted many things about me on the Internet, so it wasn't about that, it wasn't about an issue of posting it in a public way, and it's about...

The question I'm going to ask you though is this, why do you want to post about your life on the net before it's resolved? There's an emotion in you. Now I can understand fully, posting it on the net during the process of resolution or after the process of resolution in particular; it would be good from a teaching perspective. I'm doing that with you constantly; I'm telling you about my life constantly as I have dealt with different emotions and what is going on there. But why do you want to do it with the other person about that. Do you see what I'm saying? There is an issue inside of wanting to punish publicly the other person for their behaviour.

Participant: It wasn't about that at all.

I am saying it was. But we can disagree on that, and we are allowed to.

Participant: It absolutely was not about Graham. It was about coming to a realization of how I relate to Graham in terms of how I was relating to my father and that's something that you pointed out to me right back when we went sailing.

But if you reread your post, you will see the focus was not your father. You mentioned your father and some things and then you went back to your relationship with Graham, and you didn't want to deal with the underlying emotional cause.

Participant: I absolutely completely relate to Graham in exactly the same as way I related to my father.

I agree.

Participant: There is no difference...

But that doesn't make Graham your father.

Participant: And he relates to me like I'm his mother.

I agree.

Participant: And that's what the post was about. I'm sorry but I don't agree with that, I don't agree that that's what the post was about. The post was about you avoiding the core emotion.

Participant: I haven't reached the core emotion.

I know. The reason why you haven't reached it is because the whole purpose of the post was to avoid it.

Participant: Every single relationship I have ever had with men, every single one, was exposed in the moment I realized how I relate to Graham. They're exactly the same.

I agree but the emotion is not flowing in you because you are still having the emotion of self-deception. The emotion of self-deception is the blame emotion, either of your self or of Graham. Remember I spoke with you about that the last time you visited. The emotion of self-deception is the blame of either one of you. If you can't blame Graham, you finish up blaming you. Agreed?

Participant: Honestly when I saw you last time we went through two and a half hours where you were exposing that many things, I don't actually remember you said that.

That's okay; I'm saying it again now, that's okay. The emotion of self-deception is the emotion where I want to blame the other person or myself. What happened is when I stopped you from blaming Graham you then went straight into blaming yourself, which is still the same self-deception emotion. Underneath the self-deception emotion is the truth emotion. The truth emotion is the one you want to avoid by doing that. So, take care of the reason why you're exposing things publicly all the time.

Part of that reason is because of this self-deception emotion, allow your self to dig deeper than that emotion and get to the real truth of the matter.

Whenever I'm harming the free will of another I'm not in emotional truth, when I say harming the free will of another I mean when I'm choosing to make choices that the other person wouldn't make if they had the choice, for them; then I'm harming them, do you follow me? So, bear that in mind with all of your interactions. It's okay to face these truths.

It's okay to feel these truths, the truth is that I'm allowed to do whatever I want, that's one truth, but whenever I harm the free will of another person in doing it, I'm going to have an automatic Law of Compensation about that. That's also another truth and when I harm the free will of another I'm actually not in harmony with Divine Truth, because it's not something God would do. To God your free will is paramount. To God you are allowed to do anything you want. God already has laws in place that cause an effect on your soul to correct you should you do something that is out of harmony with love and truth.

16.3. Reasons for lack of focus on the discussion

Participant: Hope this doesn't go off on a tangent but could you please try and explain to me why I feel so uncomfortable, and why I tune out when it seems to get on to a more personal level because I sort of... I miss things very much. So, I want to know... it gets into a more emotional situation...

Right, so how many of you find yourself doing that, whenever I mention something to someone specifically about their particular situation, how many of you feel very tuned out of that discussion? Because there is quite a lot of you who you do that, quite a lot! There is a lot more than put up their hand by the way. What emotion do you feel is in you when that happens? There is an emotion inside of you when that happens.

Participant: Shame?

Personal shame! So, a lot of times what I'm talking about with the person is something that you yourself have felt exists within you, agreed? And then there is this shame feeling that happens and often that feeling is not allowed to rise and so what we have a tendency to do then is not want to listen and not want to pay attention, so we start tuning out, even going to sleep. Many spirits with us do this by the way. So many of us still have spirit attachments, which are trying to help us tune out when we are looking at emotions. Why would a spirit help you tune out? Because he wants you to keep that emotion! If you keep that emotion, he will be able to stay the most connected with you, but if you lose that emotion then he won't be able to be connected with you anymore.

So, there are a lot of external reasons that happen to us when we start to tune out or miss things. The reason why we are doing it's because there is an emotion in us of avoidance. When I notice that happening in myself, I write it down straight away because it means a big thing is underneath it generally. Avoidance of something large within myself! When I speak individually to somebody... the reason why I have chosen to do that and the reason why I have chosen to speak to Jen about that is because I know Jen's willingness to deal with her emotions and I also know that that emotion exists in many of you, but you're not owning up to it.

The emotion of wanting to expose another person and what they are doing wrong exists within many of you but you don't want to own up to it and in having this interaction with Jen we can expose that emotion; but many of you who have done that in the past want to detune from the fact that you've done it. You want to run away from the fact that you've done it, so in an interaction with Jen, the emotion, "Jen is taking all the limelight" might come up for you with that or, "Oh Jen is doing this", another emotion comes up for you and the reason why I enter into these interactions is so that those emotions come up with you.

Allow yourself to feel those emotions rather than skipping over them all the time or blaming me or blaming Jen or whatever for the interactions that occurs. I feel her being open is a beautiful thing but many of you feel her being open is done for other reasons. So, allow yourself to feel through those emotions and work your way through them. But yes, whenever you feel an emotion where you're feeling yourself getting distracted or wandering off there is always an emotional core of that. So if you can allow yourself to see what caused it; and every time I have traced it back inside of myself I have noticed there was something that was said, or just a little event that occurred and immediately I was off on another planet and that was my avoidance, that's the way I got away from that. Pull yourself back into it. "What am I avoiding?" This is part of being truthful with your self.

So, what is next after respecting free will?

17. Divine Truth does not conform to men's beliefs

What is the next emotion with regard to truth? That it won't allow itself to conform to men's beliefs. So, if I felt that inside of myself and another person comes along and says, "Did you know AJ is a cult leader?" I'd go, "Mm, okay yeah," a bit of fear comes up with that. "Maybe that's right, I will have to investigate that and off I go and investigate it." What have I now done? If I haven't already investigated that before that was said to me, what have I done? I have allowed another person and their beliefs to influence my behaviour.

Now it's great that it is because it's triggering an emotion, but I'm not in a state of love or truth of myself in that state, because if I had already resolved it I would already know what to do, whether I agree with them or not. But I wouldn't change what I do just for the sake of another person's beliefs. I can believe all I want, that what I'm saying is true. If you are changing your beliefs just because I say so, then that's an error. Can you see that? It doesn't matter who I am! If you change your belief just because I say you should, there's an error. Divine Love or Divine Truth does not conform to men's beliefs or women's beliefs.

DIVINE TRUTH IS:

- ALWAYS RESPECTING
FREE WILL
- DOESN'T CONFORM
TO MAN'S BELIEFS

It is very important to understand that. Can you see why? In the end all of you will come to see the truth, not because I said it to you, but because you have felt it in your own heart. This is why it is so important to open up your soul. It's the only mechanism you have for determining truth. The only one! Intellectually you can be presented with argument after argument after argument.

We can tie up your mind, as long as you want intellectually to avoid any truth or to make you believe something that's not true, quite easily. Isn't that what they do with politics? They give you the "spin". Men can do this constantly and this is constantly happening in the Universe up until the

6th sphere of the spirit world where you get the “spin”. But you are only going to be able to determine the truth when you feel the Divine Truth in your heart and you will no longer conform to any other person’s beliefs.

How could I accept the truth in the first century when not a single person around me accepted the truth? Only by not conforming my beliefs to their beliefs! Why did I do that?

Only by connecting with Divine Truth and feeling the resonance between that truth and what was in my soul by growing in love. That’s the only way I’m going to determine truth; it’s the only way you are going to determine truth. It will be a personal experience for you, totally personal. It has nothing to do with me, aside from the fact that I would like to help you with it. But it has got nothing to do with me; it’s all to do with how strong a desire you personally have to actually connect to God in that way.

So, you can be the only person on this planet who knows the truth. I have experienced that in my own life in the first century. Where I was the only person who knew the truth! It can be, if you are not at-one with God, a lonely place, but if you are at-one with God you never feel lonely so it’s no longer a lonely place. You will get to the stage in your own progression where you will know what you’re hearing is truth or not truth. You will know the difference between a truth and a lie not because you intellectually have worked it out but because you can actually feel the difference between one and the other. That’s a pretty freeing place. Can you see that?

Participant: AJ, I was just wondering I have heard you talk about spirit spheres and things like inter dimensional travel and I was wondering what is the Divine Truth behind the idea that there are extra-terrestrials and UFOs and that they are interacting with us in a way that may not necessarily be conducive to the things that we are...

Can I answer that question in a question-and-answer session that I’m having later in Eudlo? Today I would like to focus more on the issue of truth, not the specific truths. A very brief answer is that almost all interactions with these kinds of beings are actually spirit interactions and

I’ll explain how that’s the case perhaps at another time, if I can do that?

Let’s move onto the next one. What’s the next one?

18. Divine Truth always results in freedom

Truth results in freedom. So Divine Truth always results in freedom. Let’s say you are in a religious movement and all of a sudden you get presented

with you must not do this, you must not do that, you must not do this, you must not do that. How free are you feeling now?

DIVINE TRUTH IS:

- ALWAYS RESPECTING
FREE WILL
- DOESN'T CONFORM
TO MAN'S BELIEFS
- RESULTS IN FREEDOM

So, would a religious movement in harmony with Divine Truth say you must not do anything, and you must do anything? Wouldn't it instead say, "If you do this you will disconnect yourself from love, if you don't do that you will disconnect yourself from love? But you are allowed to do whatever you want"? Would a religion that's harmonious with Divine Truth ever excommunicate somebody? No of course not, because what is excommunication? It's, "You naughty person, you're not allowed to do that so we are going to push you out." From God's perspective is the person allowed to do it? Yes. Even if it's in disharmony with love they are allowed to do it, are they not? Yes. So why would I not allow them? Can you see that straight away freedom becomes a very, very important issue?

18.1. Example of the monetary system being out of harmony with Divine Truth

Let's look at all the different things that result in a lack of freedom on the Earth. Money results in a lack of freedom on the Earth, doesn't it? If you haven't got any money, you try living in places where there is no money and you will feel very severely restricted in the current environment. So, what's that telling us? It's telling us that the monetary system that we currently have, doesn't love and it's not harmonious with Divine Truth and it's going to go. The more people that come into harmony with Divine Truth, the more it's going to disappear and eventually it will disappear forever. The reason why is because it's not resulting in freedom.

18.2. Example of the political system being out of harmony with Divine Truth

Let's look at the political aspect of things. Do you feel free when you are driving on the road? No. Why? Because there is so many Laws, some of which you disagree with, don't you? You drive up to a stop light. You stop, you look left and you look right. It's the middle of the night, it's 3.00am. Not a single other person on the road. You can't see a single car, and you have to sit there and wait. How free does that feel? So, what would a law be that's more harmonious with freedom? If there isn't a single other person on the road, to just obey the normal stop sign rules and proceed. That would be far more harmonious with love, wouldn't it? Far more harmonious with truth because it results in freedom, more freedom for you!

Anything that results in more freedom for you, as long as it also results in more freedom for the other persons around you, is going to be harmonious with love. But if it results in more 'freedom' for you and no freedom for anyone around you, then that isn't love either and it's not Divine Truth either. So, if I then take the point of view, "Oh I'm free, that means I'm free to rape and pillage," then obviously that isn't harmonious with love, is it? Because freedom also results in more freedom for everyone around me! Can you see that?

It is a very important point, freedom. It's also an important point when you look at any religious format, or any political format, or any environmental format, or any whatever you can think of format, financial or so forth. If a law that they create results in less freedom for everyone involved and more restrictions, then it's unloving. Quite simple!

18.3. Examples of family situations that are in harmony with Divine Truth

When I feel that in my soul I will actually feel in my own family when I have created a law that has resulted in less freedom. So, to give you one, you have got a teenage girl, 15 years old, just exploring sexuality. You're daddy. Daddies often have a problem with their little girls getting involved with other men. So, what do they normally do? They make all of these laws. You have got to be home by 10pm, you have to ring me here, you have to phone me here, here is a new mobile phone, and all these laws are all made really to assuage or to lesson daddy's fears. In fact, laws are made generally to reduce your own fear. So, are they based on love? No. So let's look at what would result in freedom. What would daddy do with the girl if he were in a state of making her freer? What would he do there? She is allowed to stay out whenever she wants, for as long as she wants with

whomever she wants. However, what would I also do if I were in love and truth? I would warn her of the possible dangers to her soul or the soul of others making the choices. Do you see what I'm saying? I would make her aware of those things, but I would allow her to do it.

With my boys when they were 15 or so that's exactly what they did. So, when they got a car, they didn't have to come home at all. Quite often I didn't know where they were for days on end and Tristan knows that to be true because he was quite often out for days on end. It didn't concern me if they were out getting drunk or whatever they were doing because I had already explained to them the consequences of breaking the laws of love, which by the way they felt on quite a number of occasions. Love of self or love of others.

Can you see that this just simplifies your entire life, doesn't it? Instead of having an argument every night with your teenage son or daughter, it's quite easy. But that also means that you're not going to take away from them the effects of their choices, can you see that? In other words, they don't go out and prang the car and then come home and expect you to fix it for them.

Can you see that would also not be harmonious with truth or love? Because if I were harmonious with truth I would actually say, "Actually, son, you created that, so you are going to have to fix that. And if that means your car is out of action for eight weeks, then your car is out of action for eight weeks. Sorry about that son." It's a very good Law of Attraction event demonstrating to you the importance of whatever it is. There is no need to do all of these big corrections.

Participant: I was just wondering AJ is there a discrepancy almost or a contradiction between respecting someone's free will if it contradicts Divine Love. So, for example, if they're breaking the law of ... I care about how somebody treats himself, but I also want to respect their free will. Is one more important than the other? So, if for example my 11-year-old came home and said I wanted to start smoking I would love to say, "I respect your free will to do so" but I also care passionately about obviously how he looks after himself.

Whose house are they coming home to?

Participant: My home, but if it were outside shall we say or....

Okay if he says, "I am going to start smoking, mum, it's your house so I know I can't smoke inside it, is it alright if I smoke outside?" I would be saying, "Yeah, do you understand you're killing your body? Do you understand there is this emotion in you actually as to why you want to

smoke and it's probably inside of me as well?" Because if it's my 11-year-old it's definitely in me as well, lack of self-love it will be related to at some point. You release that emotion, and your child will feel quite different anyway.

Even if you release the emotion and your child doesn't feel different, they are allowed to choose to do something that damages them. You wouldn't assist them to do it; I wouldn't go out and buy the cigarettes. I wouldn't help them have the smoke. I would say, "Well obviously you are going to have to earn your money." But if they were already earning money to buy that, why would you restrict them? Aside from restricting them in amongst your own environment, which is your own free will. In other words,

"In my house you don't smoke but you are allowed to smoke outside that's not my place."

Participant: Presumably if I work on the issues that I see being reflected back, does it automatically stop that the Law of Attraction with them?

Yes, most of the time particularly if we have got young children, but as our children get older obviously it's a little different. But yes, our Law of Attraction has a huge effect on why our child would choose to smoke when they are 11 years old.

Participant: I'm not saying that by the way, it was just one the first thing that popped into my mind.

Yeah, I know, it's just an example, but it's a very good example. Why would a child choose to do anything at 11 years old? Because there is a Law of Attraction already within them in their soul condition which came from their parents. So, there's got to be something that's being triggered in the parents.

So, what often happens is a child of fifteen is starting to get involved sexually and the parents are in panic mode. Why are you in panic mode? Because there is an emotion in you about sexuality that this is triggering. That's why you are in panic mode. There is an emotion in you that needs to be dealt with and released and when you deal with it and release it, your child may feel completely different about the whole issue, without you even having to speak a word to them.

So always focus on your own emotion, own your own emotion, that's the key part, always focus on your own emotion. There is no disharmony between the Law of Freedom and the Law of Free Will when you look at it

from a purely emotional perspective. You have free will and your free will is just as important as theirs.

So, you are walking with your trolley in the supermarket and your thirteen-year-old says, "Can I get some ice cream?" You don't feel that ice cream is good for them and it's your fridge, your money, so you're allowed to say, "Sorry, no." That's your free will. Now if they have got some money of their own that they have earned or they have got money from other sources, if they go and buy it you can't say no to them now, can you? It's their free will and again look at the underlying emotion. What's going on emotionally? Why do they want to eat that particular thing, whatever that particular thing is if it's damaging to them? Or why do they want to drink that particular substance if it's damaging to them?

You see many of our teenagers by the time they are sixteen or seventeen they are already in an emotional state because of our denial of our own emotions and that's why they want drugs and why they want drink and that's why they want sex. That's why they want all these different things in a way that's damaging to them selves because they are already in the denial of different emotions that we ourselves have been in denial of all of our lives and been unwilling to deal with. So, look at the reflection that's coming back.

Participant: So am I feeling self-righteous towards my son because he is still choosing to eat meat, although it makes me feel sick to actually put... Is there still in truth a part of me that's angry that I have to change and that's why he is still...?

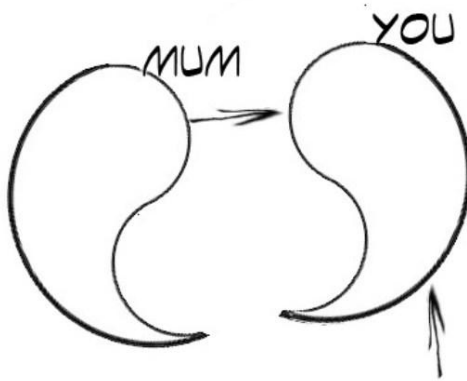
There is something inside of you. If you have a younger child or a young teenage child who wants to eat meat in front of you... and in fact I've seen some do it even more. So, their parent becomes a vegetarian, and the child eats more meat. So, what is going on there? It may not be about the meat issue; it's about a spirit of rebellion. He has the emotion in him of you curtailing his freedom and so therefore will choose often to do the opposite of what you want. Often, they are totally driven by just wanting to do the opposite of what you ask and that's because of this emotion of freedom that's in them. And that by the way is in you, because it could never have got in them without it first being in you. So actually, you have an emotion where other people are curtailing your freedom and what he's reflecting at you is the emotion you need to work your way through.

So, if you can see that none of these Laws of Divine Truth, none of them contradict each other. They may at times seemingly be contradictory when we don't look at them emotionally but when you feel the emotion of them, we will see that there is no contradiction.

18.4. Dealing with demanding and controlling mothers

Participant: With relation to free will, I have a mother who insists on phoning me every night and I have tried to set up with her a moratorium; “Okay call me once a week.” I feel very controlled by doing that because I’m saying that, but she wants to...

So, here’s mum, here’s you. You are interacting at the soul level, not the intellectual level. You are trying to interact with your mum at the intellectual level, mum is demanding attention of you; there is an emotion in you that causes you to respond to her demands for attention. When you release that emotion, and there is a group of emotions associated with it, she will no longer feel like she needs to impose upon you. It’s very rare that she will continue to do it under those conditions because she won’t feel that emotion from you anymore. So firstly, solve the emotion and resolve the emotion. When you say the words to your mum, “Mum, I don’t want you to call anymore,” she’s not hearing that. What she is hearing is your emotion, which is; “mum you are allowed to control me whenever you want.” That’s the emotion in you. There is a belief in you, an emotion within you, that emotion needs to be released, that’s why the Law of Attraction event is occurring.



We interact with our mothers at the soul level, not the intellectual level

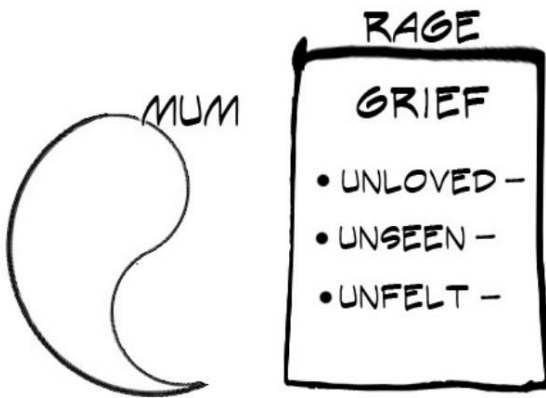
When you release that emotion she will no longer feel the need to control you. Now sometimes they may still feel the need because of their own emotions but you will have no trouble actually saying, “Mum if you ring me again, I’m going to call the police.” You won’t feel any feelings of guilt about that, you won’t feel any feelings of shame about that, you will feel you have done the right thing by your mum, and you will have by the way, because that will trigger her emotion as to why she wants to control you.

What often happens in our interactions with family is that we are driven by guilt and we don't want to face up to that. There are often lots of things that we can do to actually prevent these situations but firstly focus on the emotion. When you focus on the emotion and release the emotion you will not feel any guilt about ringing up the police and getting your mum never to call again. You won't feel any problem with that.

Participant: Can you possibly point a finger at what it might be that I'm not?

I'll help you do that. Ask yourself the instant you get her call, at the instant you get her call, and you pick up the phone and mum is on the other end, you have a feeling, feel that feeling and go underneath that feeling because that's the feeling that's attracting the emotion. That's the feeling that's attracting the event. If you let yourself feel that feeling you will work through the issue very rapidly. If you just call the police and not deal with that feeling she is going to feel very confused because the feeling is still coming from you. So, deal with the feeling first.

Participant: As we are having the conversation, it's rage by the way.



Emotions we can feel towards our mothers

Yep, so under the rage is what? There are feelings under the rage, so the rage is the capping emotion. Grief. There is grief. What is the grief about?

Participant: I feel like she just calls me to meet her own needs, and she doesn't actually call me to actually see how I am.

Spot on. That's exactly her emotion. How do you feel about that?

Participant: Unloved.

Yes, and by the way you are unloved, I must confirm that.

Participant: Unseen, unfelt, invalidated.

You have already identified all the emotions but now what you need to do is feel them. The best way to feel them is let mum call again and say, "Mum I'm going to hang up because I need to feel a lot of things." Straight into the feelings, straight into the feelings of what you attracted, feel those feelings. As you feel those feelings you will actually feel quite strong emotions, which you will as they are all childlike, childhood emotions that you have felt most of your life. And you are dead right; your mum has no interest in you aside from the interest you take in her. And by the way this is the case for many parents.

Now, I'm being very blunt and I'm not judging your mum, this is the emotion in her. She has had that emotion in her from her childhood for very similar reasons to why you have it in you. Allow yourself to feel the grief of those emotions. When you feel the grief of those emotions you will stop attracting the event because on a number of levels you will change. You will no longer feel guilt; you will no longer have an emotion within you that you have got to seek approval to be loved. There will be quite a few other emotions that are released in this interaction, and your mum will stop calling you every night. She might call you every second night or third night and then the more truth you speak with her: "Mum you don't actually love me, I feel that you actually call me because you just want me to be interested in your life, I feel mum you need to go and get your own life."

You will actually break the umbilical cord between yourself and your mother in doing that, because you've still got one in place and what that will do, it will be great for her too. Because she is actually living her life through you or attempting to, but if you feel those emotions and you act in harmony with truth, she will deal with those emotions as you work your way through yours. It will be a very powerful interaction for the both of you if you allow it to occur. You notice I said that I've got no trouble saying to my mother you're not calling me anymore and if you call me again, I will ring the police? Why would I have no trouble with that?

Participant: Because you have done it.

No, I haven't done it. I went through a space with my mother though. My mum is now starting to watch some of these DVD's so she will probably hear this at some point. I went through a stage with my mum where I picked up the phone and mum started talking and I said, "mum, do you want to resolve our previous conversation?" and she would say, "Oh but ... but..." And I would say, "No but mum do you want to resolve what was

raised in our previous conversation? What was raised in our previous conversation was that you tried to have me committed, do you want to resolve that, emotionally?” There was usually silence on the other end. “Well, no, obviously you don’t want to resolve that, so that’s fine, that’s okay, but I don’t want to talk to you because I want to resolve that.” And so, then I would hang up.

A month later mum would give me a call hoping that I had actually got over it. “Hello, Mum, do you want to resolve our previous conversation?” I’m fair dinkum I did this. “Mum, do you want to resolve our... mum?” “Oh well I...” And by this stage she is starting to get like, “Oh but how can we resolve it?” And I said, “Mum you need to feel some emotions about it. You tried to have me committed, what do you think that felt like for me?” Silence on the other end. “Mum we can’t have this conversation, we have got to talk about these issues, and I don’t want to talk about any other issue, I will be happy to talk about this issue for as long as you want.” Silence at the other end. So, I hang up.

This went on for nearly nine months and my mum got to the point where she wanted to talk about the issue, and she did. She spoke about the issue and when she started speaking about the issue, she started facing the results of her attempt to have me committed. As a result of that she started working her way through some emotions. She started crying on the phone saying she was sorry, and she felt sorry for the effect it had had on my sons, and I think she even had a conversation with my sons about how sorry she was about doing it. And she started to feel the results of her actions. I felt very comfortable with her talking about any issue with her after that, because she had actually gone through this process of resolution.

Now of course for me to do that in a way that was not angry I had to firstly deal with all of my anger and then my sadness and my grief about having my mother attempt to commit me. Once I went through all of that then I could actually deal with her in a space of love but without compromising. Remember Divine Truth doesn’t compromise for the sake of peace either. So, there was a matter of just working my way through that emotionally.

18.5. Getting under anger into grief

Participant: I was just wondering if confronting a person you’ve got an emotional issue with, obviously that will bring up anger and then the moment anger is there, you are already projecting, but you are already projecting anyway?

Exactly!

Participant: But is it worse when it's actually coming out of you and being directed?

If it's being directed at the person, yes it's definitely worse.

Participant: But you don't even have to be saying anything you just feel anger and walk past the person and just feel rage going at that person.

Yep, that's just as bad.

Participant: But my issue is how to jump from that state of anger to feeling the grief or whatever is underneath it?

Anger is another emotion of self-deception. When we are angry, we are actually denying a deeper emotion of what we are angry about so the key is, even before you have an interaction with the person, is to actually work through the emotions of why you are angry.

18.6. Example from AJ's life about living in truth with his mother

So if I go back to this situation with my mother, the way I found out that my mother had tried to do this was that nine months prior I told her who I was, I told her that I'm Jesus and so forth and I told her all these different things and, "Oh yes, oh yes, oh yes." Well, I don't know how you would have acted as a mother, but most of you would have probably been much the same. "Oh yes, oh yes." She walks away in this state of absolute panic. "He's going to kill himself, he is going to jump off a building I don't know what he is going to do now, what is going on." This was the emotion playing through her mind.

So, she goes down and has a talk with somebody about it and in the process of talking about it this other person suggests she sees a psychologist about it so she goes to a psychologist. The psychologist says, "Oh he is a very dangerous man, you've got to do something about this. This is a very, very dangerous situation and now I've got to report it." So, he reports it, and this is all happening unbeknown to me, mum comes back next month as if nothing is happening and the next month after. So, she had been visiting me for quite a few months for once a month. Of course, during this phase, she didn't want anybody else to know she was visiting me either, so she was visiting me privately and even the rest of my family didn't know she was visiting me.

Anyway, she is listening to more and asking questions now, "Why do you feel you're Jesus?" And I explain all these different things. I had no idea that all of this was happening behind the scenes. I had a business, which

was a property development business, and I had to be insured for all of the money that I had borrowed. So, I had personal insurance covering all the money that I had borrowed and if I didn't have that personal insurance, they wouldn't give me or loan me more funds to do my development work. So, what happened was once a year, every year I had to go and see a doctor and I'd get a physical and a psychological evaluation. Then he writes a report to the insurance company, and the insurance company says, "No worries, we're okay with insuring him for a higher value," which allows me to actually borrow more funds.

So, I get called to the doctor just as a normal part of my medical and the doctor does the physical, "Looking pretty good". Then he says, "Oh I see you're having psychological problems." And I go, "No, not to my knowledge, I'm not having any psychological problems." "Yeah, yeah," he says, "You are." "Oh, okay then, enlighten me." He said, "Well, you know I have a report here that says that actually you are saying you're Jesus." And I go, "Oh no." He says, "Is that right?" And I say, "Yes, yes that's right, I am saying I am Jesus." "Oh okay" and he is quiet for a while. "You don't see any problem in that?" And I said, "No." He said, "Well..." This actually happened. He is really getting quite annoyed with me too and he is saying, "Well, you know, surely you see a problem with that? You know, you are not Jesus." And I said, "How do you know?" And he said, "Well..." And I said to him, "Look are you saying that I'm crazy because I am saying I am Jesus, is that what you are saying?" And he said, "Yes, pretty much, that's the case." And I said, "Well do you believe in God at all?" He rolls his eyes and goes, "No I don't believe in God," and I said, "Well how many of your patients believe in God? 50%?" We lived in a very religious environment where I was and so probably a good 30 or 40% would have believed in God. So, I am saying, "You've got no patients that believe in God?" He said, "Oh yeah I have lots of patients that believe in God." Okay. And I say, "So are you actually saying that they are crazy too now or what? This is a belief that doesn't agree with your beliefs. My belief just doesn't agree with your belief, but you can't prove that I'm wrong. Just like you can't prove that they're wrong. So why are you now saying that I'm crazy, when you are not saying that all these people are crazy? I don't get that."

Now he is starting to get a bit annoyed with me. He couldn't answer that one so of course he skipped over that one and I said, "No, no, let's get back to the subject. You are accusing me of being crazy, but you have no evidence whatsoever that I am, none whatsoever." In fact, I said to him, "I suggest to you..." by this time I was living by myself and I had a three-bedroom house, "come and live with me for a month and you will see whether I'm crazy or not." This is what I suggested. "No, I can't do that." I said, "Okay no worries, have you got anybody who might be able to evaluate me who could come and live with me and see if I'm crazy or not?" "No, I can't do that."

He would much rather just say I'm crazy because I am saying that I am Jesus and I said, "Well I don't know what we can do about this because I know who I am, and you've got no idea who I am. That's understandable because you don't live with me and you don't know what's going on inside of me emotionally or intellectually or my memories or anything like that, you've got no idea. You are just judging it based on what my mother says." I said, "By the way my mother is a Jehovah's Witness, did you know that?" "No" "And do you agree with their teachings?"

Because they believe that Jesus is returning and all sorts of things, my mum just doesn't want to believe it's me!"

We came to an agreement, he said, "Look I can't say that you are psychologically okay." I said, "Okay, there's nothing I can do about that." It's his free will, isn't it; he's allowed to make that choice. He said, "Now I want you to come back in a year's time and if you have worked through this issue and you feel differently about it, and if you don't work through this issue and you still feel the same then I would like to talk further with you about it. And I said, "Why would I want to do that? I already know who I am. Why would I want to sit here and convince a person who is never going to believe who I am and any of the evidence either? I don't want to do that, so I will just agree that some point in the future you will meet me, and you will realize that what I said to you was true. But aside from that I can't do anything unless you want to go further with it."

He decided to not go further with it because in the end I think my logic was too logical for him. He just gave up doing anything further, but he refused to sign the document. What that meant was that I could no longer develop, so my job was gone, just like that. And so of course I had a lot of emotion about that. It was my only form of livelihood and at the time I had a number of other emotions about money and self-sufficiency and all these other things, which I have since worked through, but I had to deal with that emotionally.

Once I had worked my way through that emotionally, it took about a month, then I raised it with my mother, because by that stage I had released all the emotions of being in a rage with her, being angry with her and then underneath those emotions my mother not even knowing me, doesn't want to know me, wasn't even believing any conversation I was having with her, all the memories that I had talked about with her, she just didn't want to believe any of them. So, there were a lot of emotions about that and a lot of emotions about being rejected by my family because I had been rejected much, much earlier by my family and not dealt with some of those emotions, so there were a lot of emotions to work my way through.

Once I had worked my way through those emotions I could talk to my mother with love but not compromise. So that's what I suggest, if you are in a rage, yourself, if you know what you are in a rage about; work through it, deal with the underlying emotions of it, when you feel you have done it, go and talk to the person, because most of the time when you feel you have done it, you are yet to finish it. But if you feel you have done it, go and talk to the person and let whatever else comes up as a residual effect of that come up and deal with that.

Then when you do that what will happen is your Law of Attraction will change anyway, ironically after that time my mum started actually feeling that maybe I might be right and now mum is actually now watching the videos that are being produced about all this stuff. And the last time she actually came to visit me we had very long chats about the Law of Attraction and how the Law of Attraction works. She is still having difficulty understanding how her son knows all these things, when she knows nobody taught me them, so she is having a lot of difficulty with that obviously.

Can you see how even the Law of Attraction will change when you live in truth and don't compromise the truth about all of those events? Now I could have skipped over all of that, I could have said to mum, "Look I have already forgiven you," when I hadn't. I could have skipped over it and said, "Mum I don't want to see you anymore," but that's not really very beneficial either to either of us. It's not really loving to ban someone from your life so I could have gone through lots and lots of different stages but in the end hopefully I would have ended up with the same stage I feel now which is a deep love for my family, the same way as I feel my deep love for you, it's no different my love for them or you. I feel also this deep feeling that everything down the track will work out quite well, but that is after lots of emotions.

18.7. Being truthful about our relationships with our mothers

Participant: So, I really appreciate everything that has been said about mothers, particularly the lady down the front. I have a relationship with my mum based on guilt and it's only through that lady's articulation of her relationship with the phone calls that I have just started to see how my relationship with my mum. I could firmly say I deeply adored my mum, I just loved her. But she is now in spirit so that's why I'm sharing this, my mum is now in spirit, and I still feel really blocked in how I'm feeling and have really deep feelings of guilt, like I still need to serve her, that I need to hold her memory up to some kind of glory. I'm having trouble with my mediumship skills because I feel like because she won't communicate with

me from spirit because she is blocked in anger and I'm also blocked in it as well, so I brought it up because my mother is in spirit.

There are a couple of things that I would like to say with you if I could. The issue is going to be with both you and your mum is going to be truth, the issue of truth. At the moment there is a set of truths that you are telling yourself that are not actually true. One of those truths is that you said that you deeply love your mother. It's something that you currently believe but actually it's not true. It's not true because there is also a deep rage towards your mother and the deep rage is about how you weren't protected when you were young and how she knew about the sexual abuse that was occurring with you and didn't protect you.

So, there are a lot of very, very dark emotions that you also feel towards your mother and the reason why they're not being released is because you want to maintain the internal truth that I actually love my mother. So, the key is for you to allow yourself to start digging deeper than that and start seeing actually those different emotions.

For her it's very similar she had a very similar relationship with her own mother and at the moment she is very focused on feeling things towards you, blaming you, rather than actually looking at her own emotions towards her own mother and father and what they needed to deal with. In each case the truth is what is going to expose everything and not compromising about the truth is very important.

The truth is that you have some very strong emotions in you of anger towards her and you can't love a person while you are in a rage with them. Allow your self to feel the rage then dig deeper under the rage into these deeper emotions and allow yourself to feel the truth. Some of the feelings of truth are, "mum did not protect me, mum did not care for me, mum cared about herself more than me and so forth," and many of these feelings that you have, Jen, are actually true.

The truth is mum did not care for you more than she cared for herself. She cared for herself far more and did not really care so much about what was happening to you, particularly sexually. The truth is that your mum knew of events that were occurring that were damaging to you and refused to deal with them emotionally. She knew what her husband was like and refused to leave him for lots of different security reasons within herself. She sacrificed you on her alter of lies. I will say that again because it's one thing to be very specific about, she sacrificed you on her alter of lies. Many of us do that as parents in order to stay away from our own emotions and again your mum has just as much ability to progress in Divine Love, as do any of us here. She doesn't need to judge herself for

any of these things she does need to feel the emotions of what she has created.

Participant: Does that then mean that pattern has passed on to my children?

Yes, it is. Yes, particularly your sons definitely feel that pattern, where they feel very responsible for you, and they feel like they love you dearly but actually there is some deep rage and anger within them for the very same reasons, for very similar reasons. When you heal the emotion in you, you will find your children will heal the emotion in them much more rapidly.

What's another one of these one's? A fearless existence, yeah!

19. Divine Truth results in a fearless existence

Divine Truth results in a fearless existence. Every single time you become afraid, you are no longer in a state of love and ironically you are also no longer in a state of truth. The reason why is that fear is 'false expectations appearing real' to you.

So, every time you are in a state of fear it's because you expect something that's actually in error from God's perspective. Now it may be not in error from the perspective of man. So, for example, you decide to not pay your taxes. From a man's perspective that's going to be perhaps in error, but it's only an error from God's perspective if you lie about it. Can you see the difference between the two?

Or if you expect the government to provide you with things, that you're not now paying taxes for; in other words, I expect my government to go and grade my road but I'm not going to pay taxes for that. Then obviously, now I have unjust expectations, which are also in error. Mind you the government could grade your road without charging for taxes at all. They have other means of raising revenue which is including the printing of funds but because of the world's economic system they don't do that anymore, so that's one reason why you pay tax.

So, there are all these things involved with the paying of taxes but in the end if you were living in a fearless existence, you wouldn't be afraid of authority, would you? So therefore, you wouldn't be afraid of what they could do to you. Would you then be afraid of losing your house? No. You wouldn't be afraid of losing your car, you wouldn't be afraid of being put in gaol, you wouldn't be afraid of anything, can you see that? If I'm afraid of any of those things I still have an emotional injury to work through, and I am afraid of some of those things myself still. So I have some emotional

injuries to work through about fear as well, that's why I'm going through what I'm going through this week.

When we get to a point of at-onement with God we will be fearless. When we actually long for Divine Truth with all of our heart, we will actually be also fearless, and it won't matter to us what goes on around us. We won't be afraid of the outcome. That's a lot of freedom, isn't it? But it also means dealing with a lot of released emotions because most of us have some emotions about fear inside of us.

This is one thing I wanted to raise with regard to this property thing that people have been... By the way there have been a few emails coming back for Peter saying, "Now we know what AJ is really up to. He is going to become a cult leader now." Obviously, they weren't at the meeting last week, were they? That statement is a statement of fear, can you see that? Whether I'm a cult leader or not it's still a statement of fear. So why would you want to have that fear in you?

Most people have a lot of fear in them and make lots of decisions, even down to not understanding what fear causes us to do. Many of you plan with detail in your life, don't you? So, you have a feeling to do something, and then what do you do? You get all the facts together, then you pour over the facts, pour over the facts, pour over the facts, and then you weigh up all the options positive and negative. What is happening to your feeling by the way by this stage? It's way, way out there isn't it, it's hardly even being noticed anymore, and you are in this state of actually analysing facts and details. We are in a state of fear, in that state.

Whenever you want to control the future, whenever you want to know what the future is going to be, whenever you want... you are in a state of fear. The key is to just accept that. I'm in a state of fear, what is my fear about? At its root cause fear comes from a lack of reliance on God; that's its root cause. Can everyone see why that would be the case? If I completely relied with all my heart on God, would I ever be afraid again? No. So obviously there is an emotion I need to work through, when I work through that emotion I will be in a fearless state.

Let's say we are all about to buy a property together, even me wanting to know how much you can donate is a fear. Can you see that? Why would I want to know that? We either get enough money, or we don't get enough money. If we get enough money from the desire of everyone together, then we will buy the property, if we don't then we won't. Why would I be afraid either way? Can you see that it's all driven by fear, "I want to know when somebody wants to be paid back." Why would I want to know that? Because I think I might not have the money when they want to be paid back, for them to be paid back. What am I afraid of? I'm afraid that my

Law of Attraction won't bring me the funds that are necessary to do what needs to be done. I need to deal with that fear.

On the Divine Love Path can you see how everything is focused on your Law of Attraction? So, everything is then focused on you allowing it to trigger the emotion in you and deal with that emotion. Every time you plan for the future, you're planning to work around your Law of Attraction. Can you see how every time I plan for an event in the future, really what I'm doing is trying to work out what might happen in the future, and I will then have a plan to work around that? But if that event would happen in the future, then that was my Law of Attraction to bring an emotion to the surface within me. That's God's messenger of truth to me, why would I want to work around it? Why would I want to work around that?

I was a meticulous planner, every single night I would write down everything I was going to do the next day and, on many occasions, I would also write down everything that could go wrong the next day and how I was going to fix every one of those things. Now of course a lot of those things never even happened, but I still did this and in the end it's because of all these emotions of not wanting to understand the truth in the end; that God has me in Her care. Everything that happens to me is something to release an emotion that will help me grow and grow. Can everyone see that?

Participant: I just thought you'd still have to book flights ahead and plan those sorts of things, don't you?

No when you get your Law of Attraction working perfectly, everything will come to you just when you need it, you won't need to book things ahead, none of that.

Participant: But the cheaper flights are booked earlier.

19.1. Example of fears of lack of abundance

Ah but now you see you are triggering an emotion, you see. The emotion is, "But the money is involved," so there is this emotion around money when I worry about that. Why would I worry about that if I have unlimited funds and I believe I'm super abundant, why would I ever be concerned about making the monetary decision? How many of you get the early flight because it's cheaper? You've got a problem with money. You have a problem with how much you're worth. Because if you were worth more, you wouldn't do that!

How many of you get a different vegetable, fruit or produce because it's on sale? You've got a problem with money. If it's not really what you wanted you've got a problem with money. Can you see these are all just things triggering these emotions constantly happening around us and if I was in this state where I was abundant would I worry about those things?

If I loved myself, would I worry about those things? No, I would not worry about those things at all! And ironically my Law of Attraction would be so strong that whatever I desired would automatically happen for me anyway. That's where all of you are headed, to that place. Where you don't have to worry about anything! Isn't that great? Just imagine being in that place. It's awesome.

You will find as you work through these issues of truth rapidly you will get to that place a lot quicker, you will be absolutely surprised by your Law of Attraction, really surprised. You will want something and all of a sudden somebody will give it to you, or something will happen and exactly what you wanted comes to you. You will get gifts given to you, all sorts of things. Many of you don't believe that can happen at the moment and that's why it's not happening because there are emotions in you of, "That can't happen to me," you know, "I'm not worth that." There are all of these emotions that we have to work through first but once we do, we will be in a totally different state.

20. Closing Words

Interesting discussion though, truth, isn't it? What I suggest you do with the stuff we haven't covered is to go through it yourself and allow yourself to meditate about these principles of truth and how when they are in you emotionally, how they will change your life. The reason why I suggest you do that's because many of us still have a hate of truth, here in the emotions. We are so worried and afraid of truth in ourselves emotionally and part of the thing that can help us get out of that state and into the state of joy of truth is by actually reflecting on what the joy will be living in these places.

Many of us have this terrible fear of what our life will be in that place and we're not yet fully emotionally grasping how powerful and joyous our life will be in that space. Allow yourselves to meditate and feel about how powerfully joyful your life is going to be once you are in this space of love and truth and allow yourself to start breaking down the barriers that you have inside of yourself as to why you're rejecting truth in your life. Because when you reject the truth in your life you are also rejecting your emotions, you're rejecting your true self and you're rejecting God while you are doing

that. So, my suggestion is to do the opposite to that. Start allowing the truth to really influence your life. Right across the board! Allow the emotions to flow up and allow your self to feel them..

Appendix: Relationship With God: Longing (Praying) For Divine Truth Seminar Outline

Reminders About Prayer

Prayer is:

- A passionate desire & longing coming from the depth of our emotions (from the soul) directed towards God
- True prayer modifies the soul, and breaks down the soul's barriers, restrictions and blockages to reception
- True prayer always activates God's soul into an emotional response
- God feels our emotions the instant we have feelings & emotions directed towards God
- If those emotions & feelings are harmonious with Love, God's Soul instantly responds emotionally
- God "hears" our intentions (the desires/feelings that we are going to have in the future)
- God "hears" our emotions (the desires/feelings that we currently have right now)
- When God responds emotionally, God also instantly acts
- So God "hears" our prayer by having an emotional response to our prayer, and instantly acting upon it

Major Essential Element Of Prayer:

Personal Truthfulness, Honesty, Sincerity & Purity

Bringing our own "Personal" Truth into harmony with Divine Truth, so that Divine Love can flow

Reminders About Personal Truth

- Personal "Truth" is what we personally emotionally accept as the "truth"
- Personal "Truth" can become Absolute Truth if we grow towards God
- Personal "Truth" is often very limiting, and often binds or entraps us
- Personal "Truth" is often error from God's perspective, and is based upon fear
- Personal "Truth" is emotional, and is painful to release if it is in error, pleasurable if truthful

Reminders About Divine Truth

- Absolute Truth is the Truth that only God has, the Divine Truth
- Divine Truth or Absolute Truth has Qualities or Attributes
- Anything presented as “truth” can be compared to these attributes to determine whether they are God’s Truth

Qualities Of Divine Truth

- Divine Truth is infinite
- Divine Truth is of itself, a thing apart, and admits of no variations or modifications
- Divine Truth and love are always in perfect harmony, and without Truth, Love cannot be complete
- Divine Truth does not and cannot compromise, even for the sake of peace
- Divine Truth itself, with all the power and knowledge that it has as its foundation, will not compel a man to accept it against his will
- Divine Truth will never accommodate itself to the beliefs of men
- Divine Truth results in freedom
- Divine Truth results in a fearless existence
- Divine Truth does not hurt anyone or anything
- Divine Truth does not allow the lie, no matter what the price
- The individual’s knowledge of Divine Truth is eternally progressive
- Breaking the law of Divine Truth results in penalties
- Divine Truth is demonstrated by actions
- Divine Truth is felt, it is emotional
- Personal “truth” must be faced before Divine Truth can be found
- Personal “truth” must be eternally progressive

Praying For Divine Truth

- “The Truth (Divine Truth) will set you free”
- Divine Truth is the doorway to receiving Divine Love
- Having a passionate desire for God’s Truth to enter us is an essential part in our becoming at-one with God
- Prayer for Divine Truth involves us opening our heart to EVERY falsehood that exists within ourselves
- We will not be able to connect to God if we avoid self-examination or avoid the Absolute Truth in our life
- Prayer for Divine Truth involves our having a passionate desire to see ourselves as God sees us

Prayer For Divine Truth

I am praying for Divine Truth when:

- I have an emotional understanding that I will always be progressing towards Divine Truth ie. I do not resist new emotional experiences, or my Law of Attraction triggering error
- I emotionally accept that Divine Truth is fixed and unchangeable ie. I am not always trying to “negotiate” with God about Her Truth
- I emotionally see the harmonious connection between Divine Truth & receiving Divine Love ie. I do not expect to receive Divine Love, when I am avoiding the truth in my life
- I refuse to compromise Divine Truth in my day-to-day life, even for the sake of peace or expedience ie. Even if I seem destined to “lose” something, I never compromise the Truth
- I refuse to force other people or manipulate other people into doing what I want them to do ie. I respect the gift of free will in all people, even when they choose to use that free will sinfully
- I refuse to bow to the beliefs of men, even if threatened with death, rather than live in Divine Truth ie. I do not compromise my beliefs, even if it means I lose my friends or family members
- I live a completely free existence, free from others’ opinions and desires ie. I do not allow other people’s opinions or desires influence me way from living in Love
- I live a complete fearless existence, in harmony with Divine Truth ie. I do not allow fear to dictate to me how I live my life (even planning/control is fear based)
- I do not intentionally or unintentionally hurt others by compromising Divine Truth in my life ie. I understand that when I compromise Divine Truth, I harm others as well as myself
- I never lie, no matter what the price ie. I understand that lying or withholding the truth has a much higher “price”
- I fully understand emotionally that every time I break the law of Divine Truth my soul experiences pain ie. The pain in my life is the direct result of not living in Divine Truth or Divine Love
- I demonstrate the principles of Divine Truth by acting in harmony with Divine Love ie. Even when I am judged by others negatively, I still speak the Truth & live in Love
- I do not have to “try” to live in Divine Truth, but rather I feel Divine Truth as emotions within my soul ie. I understand that if I am “trying”, it is because I am yet to actually make the soul change needed
- I have a strong personal desire to see myself as God sees me, rather than deny or ignore my emotions ie. I do not resist what God is showing me through my Law of Attraction, rather I embrace it

I am NOT praying for Divine Truth when:

- When I believe that there is no more for me to learn from an emotional perspective
- When I modify, compromise, or “soften” the truth for any reason even when faced with death or pain
- When I am not acting in harmony with the Divine Truth or Divine Love that I have already received
- When I allow my emotions to be compromised for the sake of peace
- When I force myself or others to accept Divine Truth without it being an emotional process of Free Will
- When I try to modify the Divine Truth when presenting it to others to make it more acceptable
- When I feel trapped or enslaved by any vice, addiction, opinion or circumstance
- When I feel afraid, or I am making decisions based upon fear
- When I use anger, resentment, hatred, or even irritation to harm others
- When I am afraid to tell the truth in all circumstances or situations, and when I withhold the truth
- When I try to slow down or stop my own progression because of the emotional pain I am in
- When I believe I can “get away with it” when I withhold truth or believe the error due to convenience
- When I know the truth about a situation, but refuse to act upon it for any reason
- When I think I know the truth, but I have to “try” to practice it, it is yet to really enter my heart
- When I feel I can avoid emotional truth (from God’s perspective) about myself, my desires or passions

When I Am Praying For Divine Truth Constantly

- I will feel the Divine Truth emotionally the instant the Divine Truth enters me
- I will allow myself to grieve emotionally the instant I feel an error (sin; disharmony with truth) leave me
- I will constantly state the truth of what is inside of me to God, no matter what that “truth” is & how dark it looks
- I will build on the Divine Truth I have already learned, and use it as a solid foundation for progression

LONGING FOR DIVINE LOVE: Part 1

1. Introduction

I sent out an email recently. It's been a while since I sent out an email to everyone and the reason for the email was that I wanted to address some of these issues people have regarding how they process their emotions. In particular how they process their emotions about things that I say. Because what I find happens is a lot of people listen for a period of time and then I say something that really grates badly, that really annoys them or upsets them, or is very personal, and instead of letting themselves sit and settle into those emotions, what they have a tendency to do is to really overreact with that emotion and live in the emotion, which is actually not the Divine Love Path by the way. (00:00.49)

So remember all the things I have talked to you about the Divine Love Path so far have all been about owning your own emotions, allowing yourself to settle into your emotions, feel your emotions, process your emotions and then when you do that, when you're in that state of complete ownership obviously God can connect to you far better. Unfortunately, a lot of people haven't got that message yet and so they respond quite angrily and get upset with me, which has been happening unfortunately for the last four or five weeks for some; I have got quite a lot of different messages over that period of time. And, even though at times you don't send me the message, trust me when you feel it, I feel it, and so I just want to remind you of that. And so every time you get upset and angry with me I'm feeling that, I can feel who it is and what they feel about it and why and obviously sometimes there's hundreds or even thousands or sometimes, in the case of spirits, there's millions of them doing that at one time, which can get a bit overbearing. (00:01.45)

Participant: Don't you get the good ones too?

Of course I get the good ones too, but unfortunately because I'm still working through unworthiness the bad ones have a greater effect on me, so that's the way it goes. (00:01.59)

Now, do all of you have a handout for today's session? Today's session is about longing for Divine Love. And what I wanted to do today... This is probably the most important piece of information you could ever tell any single person, that you could ever discuss, of anything to do with God.

2. Understanding how to receive Divine Love is the most important truth of the universe

Now, the reason why I have left it this long to tell you this... and you'll know that I have told you many messages over the last eighteen months, for many of you who have known me for that long, about receiving Divine Love and how you receive Divine Love and so forth. The reason why I have waited until now is that it's really important that you understand the emotions inside of yourself and you understand your own soul before you actually get some of this information. And so that's what I have been doing for the last eighteen months, basically preparing your soul for the reception of the most important truth of the universe which happens to be today; what we're going to present today. (00:03.04)

Now many of you already know it, because I've discussed it on many occasions before, but today I want to discuss it in detail. And in fact, the detail that I'll be providing today is not the normal and I'll even go further into detail to it in coming discussions.

The reason why it's so important is because without this one thing your soul cannot expand beyond the sixth sphere. So, this particular discussion is all about how you can eternally expand as an individual. Whether you are living here on Earth or you're in the spirit world, this information is the most important information you could ever receive. But it's connected to God, and when we hear the term God, many of us still have this shudder sort of feeling, where we feel, "Oh this God stuff, it's all getting a bit too religious for me," and we start going down that track. (00:04.03)

3. God is an entity with whom we can have a personal relationship with

My internal viewpoint of God is a mixture of things and one of the things I internally view God as is, it's a scientific fact to me that God exists. And later down the track we'll be talking about, and I'm not talking today, I mean down the track in later discussions, we'll be talking about how we can actually prove to ourselves that God exists. The information you receive today is one of the ways you can prove it because it's the reception of Divine Love when you ask for it that you start receiving it and you start feeling the changes within you, and if you can start trusting that emotionally, it's going to prove to you the truth that actually God exists. (00:04.47)

And God doesn't exist as some kind of far out nebulous sort of energy source; it's not like that at all. God is a personal being, an entity, with whom you can have a relationship. So, for example, if you were just

thinking for a moment, if you thought of God as an energy source then God becomes like an electricity plant. If you think of God as just the energy of the universe, then you can think of God as the electricity plant of the Universe. Now do you have an emotional relationship with your local electricity plant? You don't, do you? You might have a bit of an emotion about it when you plug in the power and turn on the switch and nothing happens, then you might have an emotion, but you don't actually have the feelings of love go to your electricity plant and feelings of love come back from your electricity plant. Those kinds of things just don't happen.

And this is the problem if we can see God as being some kind of energy system of the universe, then we have a very, very incomplete viewpoint of God and also, it's going to be very, very difficult for us to connect to God. But if we see God as a being, who is my Creator, your Creator, and we start connecting to God on a very, very loving and personal basis, now we have a love transaction that can occur between ourselves and God. (00:06.20)

So, what I'm going to suggest today and one of the reasons for the discussion today is to address this emotional issue that some of us have that God is still not real to us, but rather God is some kind of far-off concept. What I'd like to do is, instead of thinking that way, pull it back into this; God actually being your parent, a person if you like that you can connect to, that you can emotionally connect to and receive love from and give love to. And if you can start conceiving God in this manner what will happen is that the relationship between you and God can be established. (00:07.07)

So, for every spirit who's listening to our discussion today... there are still many spirits who don't believe in a God, they don't believe in a personal God. Or they believe that God is some kind of punishing, vindictive God, because many of the spirits who attend our sessions in the spirit world are in the hells of the spirit world, so they feel like they are being punished by God. Which is not actually a truth, but it is something they believe inside of themselves. And so, what they do is they go down the track of either feeling that God exists but is the punishing wrathful Father, or going down the track of, "No, God's just an energy source," not really understanding the universe at all. (00:07.50)

So, what I'd like to encourage you to do over this session today is to start conceiving God as a person whom you can connect with; your best friend that you can connect with. And that's how I've felt about God ever since shortly after I was born and started to feel about these things that are universal. (00:08.15)

3.1. Message from Loss Trenos in the Padgett messages

Now in the handout that I've given you, on page five there's a message that I'd like to read to you. The reason why I'd like to read it to you is that this is a summary of many of the messages that are in the Padgett messages. Many messages are like this. I wanted to read one that is quite concise so that you could get the idea of what Divine Love does to your soul. (00:09.00)

So, this is a man Loss Trenos, who lived in Spain during the Inquisition of the Catholic Church, and he is in the Celestial Heavens now, but he wanted to talk about some of his experience while he was on Earth and when he was in the spirit world. So here he goes.

“I am here, Loss Trenos. I am the spirit of a man who was murdered in the Inquisition of Spain because I would not declare that I believed in the false and damnable doctrines of the Romish Church. I was a student of the Bible and I learned that the church was not teaching and enforcing the true doctrines of Jesus and I would not surrender my beliefs, even to save my life. The unholy and devilish priests and persecutors wracked my body and tortured my mind and at last tore me asunder but my soul preserved its faith and came to the spirit world in the fullness of its belief, all unspotted from these false teachings of the church. There were many who were tortured and killed as I was because they would not recant.” (00:09.06)

So this man was torn apart, physically torn apart; that's how he died.

“When I became a spirit in all the vigour of my manly strength and greater, but I did not find myself in Heaven as I expected for I did not know what the great Love was, but yet I was not in such darkness as some of my persecutors who followed me into the spirit life.

Of course I was more or less human and when these church devils came into spirit life and found themselves in hell, I naturally rejoiced and enjoyed for a time their suffering condition of hellish torment and used to visit them and charge them with my murder. But after some years I realized that such satisfactions as I thought I experienced did not give me happiness, or help me to progress and I became sympathetic and tried to help them, which was not easy to do at first. As I continued to help them, I found that my soul was being benefited and that I was gradually getting out of the darkness in which I had been living. And so I continued this work until at last, I came into the light and knowledge of the Truth that by helping and trying to love my enemies I was helping myself.

I will not take the time in relating to you my fortune in meeting some spirits who I know possessed the great Love of the Father and how they taught me the way to this Love, but I will only say that I am now one of the redeemed children of God and the possessor of that Love and have my home in the Celestial Heavens. And to show you how wide and all-embracing this great Love is I must inform you that some of these very priests and minions of the church who committed the outrages of which I speak, are now in the Celestial Heavens also, and of course the possessors of this great Love. All their sins having been eradicated by the merciful workings of this Love in their souls.

Of course they suffered the torments of the damned when they first came to the spirit life and for a long time afterwards, but the Love of the Father and his Mercy were sufficient to wash away even their sins. So from this you will see there is no sin so heinous and deadly that the Father's Love will not destroy, or rather destroy the effect of it.

You must excuse me for intruding as I have, but I saw that you had the gift of receiving communications from this side of the great divide and I wanted to try the experiment. I am a redeemed child of God and can never thank him enough for His Mercy.

So with all my love I will say goodnight, your brother in Christ, Loss Trenos the martyr to a belief that was not true belief, but not so violent and ungodly as the one he renounced."

Obviously, Loss Trenos wanted to make a few points about that.

So, what we see in the experience of this spirit is what we see over and over again with many, many spirits. I've talked to literally hundreds of thousands of spirits who have progressed from the hells of the spirit world and after slowly progressing many of them have even reached the Celestial world, which remember is from the eighth sphere or above. Now remember from the scientific or technical point of view, the eighth sphere is like an eighth dimension, it's the dimensional space of existence. The first sphere is the first dimension and another dimensional space of existence. The first sphere is the darkest sphere and as you progress so does the light increase, but the only reason that the light increases is because the love increases. So that's why it feels brighter, it feels nicer, as you progress.

Now remember in all our discussions we have said there are two ways of progression. What are they; what are those ways? There's the natural love path, which is developing the love inside of yourself, then there's the

Divine Love Path, which includes the natural love, but is actually receiving God's Love into your soul. (00:14.06)

3.2. Reluctance towards hearing about God

Now today's discussion focuses on receiving Divine Love into your soul. Remember I've said God is an actual being of which there is scientific evidence and proof, which we'll provide in time to you, and in fact one of the goals of the fourteen who've returned is to actually provide you complete truth about the existence of God. But once that truth is provided, that often gives you more faith that you can have a personal relationship. But at the moment what's facing each one of us is that we don't necessarily have so much faith about the existence of God, but we love hearing a lot about the truths of the universe that I've been discussing with you. (00.14.50)

So, what I'm finding is, for many of us, you're fascinated when I talk about spiritual matters, you're fascinated when we talk about channelling and all those mediumistic type things. You're fascinated when we talk about the human soul and how everything works, and you're fascinated about the emotions and how they impact upon your children and all these kinds of things. But when it comes to talking about two primary subjects, which by the way are the two greatest truths in the universe, which are the importance of Divine Truth and the importance of Divine Love, for many of us we feel not as emotionally connected to that discussion.

Have you felt that yourself, like, "Oh I'm not feeling this so much?" The reason why that is the case is because we are so used to doing all the metaphysical stuff, we're so used to looking at and examining physics and metaphysics. By physics I mean the actual physical life, from a physical or mathematical point of view and by metaphysics, I mean the actual spirit life using similar sorts of techniques. And so now there are lots and lots of information being bombarded at you from all over the world of proof that there is life after death. (00:16.04)

And there's all this information about the integration between the two lives, the spirit life and the material life and there's all this information available to you, but the greatest information, the information that is going to make your soul progress the most, is often the information that we're the least interested in, which is quite sad really, isn't it?

So, what I'm trying to do today is allow you to contemplate that perhaps there's some information that is the greatest information that you could be contemplating. What I've been noticing that many of you now post things on the forum and Mary reads the forum, probably a lot more than I do, and we often discuss it because Mary is often fascinated with what's

going on, aren't you, babe? And so, what happens is Mary brings up something and we discuss what's happening on the forum. But what I see is happening a lot of the times is, for example, when the issue of, "Shall I have pets on the Divine Love Sanctuary?" comes up; there's a whole long list of postings, maybe fifty or sixty of them. And when the issue of eating raw fruit and vegetables comes up there's a long posting about that. But as yet I haven't seen much posting about the soul, the actual, the deepest truths are still being skipped over by many of us, can we see that? Now why are we doing that? Can you see that our focus is still very much on the physical, rather than, or on the metaphysical and less on the soul? (00:17.36)

What we discuss today is about the true soul development that each of us needs to do. And that soul development is about love and there's only two ways you can grow in love. One way is by developing the natural love in you and every single religious format on Earth basically does that. They help you develop the love that's inside of yourself for others. It also helps you develop morally, so that's why most religious formats have different moral guidelines. Which often then become rules, which often then become, "You must not..." or, "You must do..." but in the end they are still moral guidelines that can help you to progress. But there are very few religious formats that focus on the relationship that you can have with God, without having religion. Because you do not need to have religion to have a relationship with God! Religion is just man's creation trying to define God. And what we want to do is find out what God's definition of God is. Wouldn't that be much better? (00:18.42)

4. Jesus' teachings about prayer in the 1st Century

So, when we were on Earth in the first century, what happened was, that there was this time of development for myself which went for nearly thirty years, and then once I could feel myself in that condition of at-onement with God, I then started to do what was called a public ministry; what I called the public ministry. And what would happen in that public ministry was that John the Baptist would go ahead of me into a town and he would prepare the town morally in natural love. So, he would help that town, he would speak openly to the town and lots of people would come around him; he was a very, very good speaker, far better speaker than I am. And so lots of people would come around him and he would have these long discussions with them about developing natural love and as that occurred, lots of people's hearts were opened to love, just developing the natural love. (00:19.37)

And then a month or so later I would go into that town, and I would speak primarily about the Divine Love, because usually a person needed to be opened a bit to love at least before they could hear the truth about

Divine Love. And so, after a while there came to be a group of people, similar to yourselves really, that when I went to speak somewhere then a group of people would come, and we'd sit down and talk about a certain subject. So, it wasn't anything planned, or anything like that, it was just the Law of Attraction at work. I'd go to a certain town and the people who wanted to listen just gathered around and away we went; a lot of times gathered on the side of a mountain or the side of a hill or sometimes I was actually in a boat across the water, and all sorts of things occurred. (00:20.24)

But one of the things that would happen in each case is that there would be a group of people that really wanted to practice the truth they were hearing. And so they would always want to come along with me wherever I went generally. So they would just follow me wherever I went, and we would finish up having a camp. And eventually there would be up to a hundred people in that camp who would follow along and we'd talk about all sorts of things. (00:20.48)

Now one time we were near the Sea of Galilee, and we had just finished talking to a whole group of people. There's a mountain near the Sea of Galilee called Mt. Tabor, and we walked to the foot of the mountain after talking and then I wanted to walk to the top of the mountain. So all of the others just followed me! Often, they followed me way behind me and I don't know why... but what would often happen was that they'd all get discussing something that I'd said, similar to what you do actually. They'd all discuss something that I'd said, "I don't know if can agree with that. I don't know if I can believe that." They'd go through all that, but they wouldn't tell me that of course. (00:21.30)

So, I'd know that that's going on, and so a lot of times I'd be walking ahead and eventually when I met Mary, she'd be with me but the others would be talking about things behind us generally. Anyway, we went up to the top of the mountain and usually what I like to do, is I like to pray in places that were important to me and Mt Tabor was important to me, from the time that I was a child. And so we would sit there under the top of the mountain, and I would usually go off to be private and pray. In this case Mary wasn't with me yet and so there was mostly a group of male disciples with me at that point because a lot of the female disciples didn't come with me until Mary was with me. (00:22.15)

So, there was a group of men basically all sitting around and they were all talking and I came back from praying and sat down with them and they asked me what I was doing, and I said, "Well I was praying" and they all went deadly silent, so total silence. And then Thaddeus, who was one of them, said, "Can you tell me what praying is? Because I don't know what

praying is. I'm sorry but I don't know what praying is," or words to that effect. (00:22.46)

And so what ensued then was a discussion about prayer, which is the same discussion that I have been having with you over the last few months. Remember we've talked about prayer firstly in terms of what it is, remember our first discussion about prayer, for those of you that were here for that, it's about a longing from the soul and how it has to be in truth and harmony with desire and passion and all those kinds of qualities of prayer. (00:23.11)

So, we've talked about that and then the last time we got together we talked about how prayer is actually harmonious with truth, there has to be truth involved, so you can actually long for truth or pray for truth. So, whenever I use the word pray, if that's too religious for you, just use the word longing, or having a passion for; if you can think of it that way. I have a passion for the truth; that's a prayer. Whatever you have a passion for, will be a prayer. Now if it's in harmony with love; the prayer will be heard by God. If it's not harmonious with love, then the prayer is usually heard by a lot of other people in the spirit world who are not very harmonious with God, and they help you go in the opposite direction. So, all this depends on what kind of harmony with love the prayer is, as to who listens to the prayer. But it's all longing, passionate longing. (00:24.05)

And so we sat down, and I actually described a sample prayer to them and the sample prayer that is mentioned in the Padgett Messages is almost the exact sample prayer that I discussed with them. It's not in the Bible, because most people didn't understand it by the time they got to write it in the Bible, so what you ended up with in the Bible, was: "Our Father in Heaven, hallowed be thy name, thy kingdom..." All those kinds of things and very little of that was what I actually put in the original prayer. (00:24.38)

The reason why I want to discuss this prayer with you is because it actually shows you many of the reasons why we are not connecting with God. And every single reason why we're not connecting with God needs to be addressed and the beauty of the prayer is, it reminds you of the reasons. And if you have a feeling in your heart, you will actually start feeling those reasons, inside of yourself when you are praying. (00:25.07)

5. God designed the universe to draw us to Her

What I'd like you for a moment to picture that God is not only your Creator, but God is your friend. And you have the ability to connect with God, and God always wants this connection with you. In fact, the way

God designed Her Universe was in such a way that every single thing that happens to you is there in order to draw you to her. So, all the laws that have been created are laws that have been created to draw you back to God. How many of you have heard of the Law of Attraction? The majority of us have heard of the Law of Attraction. That's a law that's there that God uses to draw us back to God. The Law of Cause and Effect, the Law of Desire, The Law of Compensation, The Law of Karma, all of these different laws are laws that God's established in order to bring us back to God. (00:26.44)

6. God desires a personal relationship with us

So, God wants you, God wants your longings. There is only one thing that God can't get because of the way she designed Her Universe, there's one thing that God does not have control over. Do you know what that is? Well, it's actually your soul. God doesn't control your soul, because your soul has free will. In particular there is one thing God would love to have from you, and that is your love. But that is a gift that you can give God, it is not something that God expects from you and it's not something that God demands of you, but it is something that God would dearly love to have from you. Many of you are parents? So you understand that when you have a child you would dearly love your child to love you. You love the child, but you would also like the child to love you, wouldn't you? That's how it is and so this is how it is in the relationship with God as well. (00:27.48)

So, if you can think of God as not only this awesomely powerful being, who is your Creator. I feel God is my king; to me, God is everything. Not only is God those things, but God is this parent or friend that I can connect to, and God wants your connection. You don't have to give it though, and God's not going to punish you if you don't. So, you know a lot of these religious formats teach you that God will punish you if you do this, and punish you if you do that, and obviously that's not the case at all. God's just waiting. God's constantly acting though in order to give you love, but whether your soul receives that love or not, depends on a number of different things, which we'll look at in the prayer. But God is also constantly waiting for you to love her and to actually want a relationship. (00:28.48)

Just like when you meet a person, let's say, if you cast your mind back when the first time you met somebody that you eventually fell in love with. At the time you met them you didn't love them straight away generally. But what happened is over time you wanted to get to know them; you felt what you would call a passion inside of yourself, or a longing inside of yourself, drawing you to them. Isn't that how it worked? And as that passion or longing was drawing you to them what started

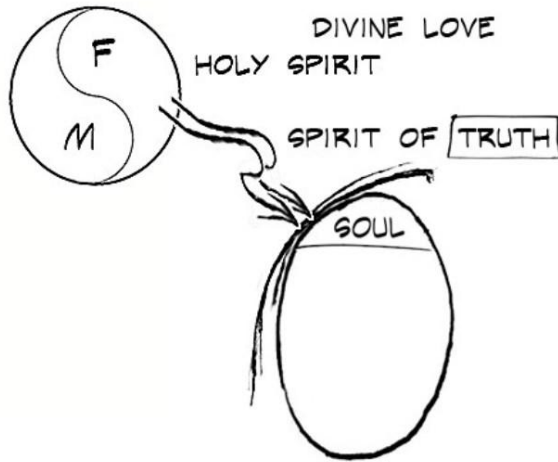
happening then? You started wanting to spend more time them, you started wanting to know them more, you started trying to find out more about them, and it's exactly the same with your relationship with God, exactly the same. It doesn't have to be based on a religion; you don't ever have to see me again. It's got nothing to do with me; it's got everything to do with your desire, your passion, for this connection between yourself and God. That's what it's all about. (00:29.45)

Now the way that this connection works remember is that, so here's God. I'll draw God as a soul, with masculine and feminine qualities. There's God, God's got Her Divine Love. Here's your soul. You are really a half of a soul, but that's another discussion altogether. There is a connection that can be established between you and God.

Scientifically the way it works is that there's an energy pathway that can be established between you and God that is like a power connector. So you've all, most of you have heard me say this before, there's an energy connector, and the reason that I'm going over these very basic things again is because I want you to understand that this is the most powerful thing you can understand at the soul level, and many of us think we understand it, but are not yet really understanding it, so I want to go over it again. (00:30.49)

7. The Holy Spirit transmits Divine Love into our souls when we are in Divine Truth

This connection, historically, I called it the Holy Spirit. The reason why in the first century I called it that and that's what most Celestial spirits now call it, is because spirit means a force that is connecting two things together. And the reason why I called it the Holy Spirit was that it's the only force is that God has that actually transmits Divine Love into your soul. From a scientific perspective, what actually is going on is that you're getting pumped full of Love, when this connector is connected. (00:31.42)



The Holy Spirit, which brings Divine Love to our souls from God, can only connect when the soul is in Truth

From a love perspective, which is actually a higher perspective than any scientific perspective, what's actually happening is that God's emotion of love is entering you via this connection and that's why we often call this connection the spirit of truth. It's not actually the truth, because God has other spirits, but the Holy Spirit is the spirit of truth in the sense that, without truth the Holy Spirit can't connect. In other words you have control of the connection, based on how much truth you're in. And I mean how much Divine Truth you're in. And I don't mean how much intellectual truth you're in. I mean how much emotional truth you're in. Now they are two totally different things. You see often what we can do intellectually, is that we can believe one thing and emotionally we can believe totally another thing. (00:32.36)

7.1. Understanding truth at an emotional level transforms our lives

How many of you in the past have been in a Christian faith in the past? A good three quarters of the audience, okay. How many of you when you were in that faith believed in hellfire? Like you thought you believed in hellfire. Quite a few! How many of those same people when you really think about it now, you never really believed it? Because oftentimes we say we have a belief here (AJ points to his head) but it never actually enters here (AJ points to his heart). So, many of you never really believed in hellfire even when you were practicing a religion that believed in it.

Now, how many of you actually have heard of the Trinity; God the Father, God the Son, God the Holy Spirit? Okay. How many of you actually believed it to be a truth, when you were in the religion you were in? Far fewer, so obviously what we have in our head and what we actually feel are two totally different things, aren't they? (00:33.32)

Often, I ask people the same about animals. How many of you feel it's okay to eat meat? Now most of us at some stage in our life felt it was okay to eat meat? And yet how many of you have personally killed a lamb? Who's personally killed a lamb, in the whole audience? Two, three, people! Only those people really know what it feels like to do it. The rest of us get somebody else to do it for us, which distances us emotionally from the act. If we actually had to go and do it personally, don't you think we'd have a lot more emotions about it, than we probably have? (00:34.16)

So, you can see how sometimes our belief system, our intellectual belief says, "It's okay to eat meat". But when you go to kill the animal, let's see whether you still have that same intellectual belief. Because there is a feeling in you that says, "This is terrible. This is bad," and that feeling starts coming out. It's the same with all these truths. Unless the truth enters you emotionally, it's not really a part of you. If it's just an intellectual concept for you then it doesn't change your life and it's not a part of you yet. (00:34.55)

When the truth becomes an emotional concept for you it will absolutely transform your existence. And this is the primary, the highest truth you will ever receive. And when I say ever receive, I'm not saying that down the track in the future there won't be some higher truth than this, because that's a possibility, but from where I'm standing right at the moment, my feeling is, everything else is based on this one truth. So, whether we even receive another truth from God, which might be something to do with another quality of God sometime in the future, it's all going to be dependent firstly on whether we received this one, the Divine Love. So, from my perspective it is the highest possible truth that you could ever connect to emotionally. (00:35.42)

But most of us are not connecting to it emotionally. Most of us are connecting to it as a concept but are yet to really let ourselves feel the connection that we have between ourselves and God on a moment-by-moment basis; in other words, it changes our entire life. Because most of us are afraid, for whatever reasons and most of us are afraid of our friends and what they'll say and think. We're afraid of our family, what they'll say and think, and so forth and so forth, we're afraid of society and what they'll say and think. You know, "Oh we can't do that, it's not practical to connect with God every single day, all day, because in the end you've got to go to work." But you see we are not understanding yet, the truth is that

when you connect with God and you are permanently connecting with God, your Law of Attraction is so powerful you won't have to work. You know, you'll be able to actually grow a tree right in front of you and pick the fruit and eat it; you don't have to do anything to do it. That's what happens in the spirit world, why can't it happen here? (00:36.41)

So, the truth is that God has all these wonderful things planned for your soul but they're all dependent upon your development in Divine Love. That is what they are all dependent upon. And the development in Divine Love is dependent upon your how much you're willing to live in truth. How much you're willing to live not in your truth, but God's Truth, at the emotional level. Not intellectually, but in your heart in truth. (00:37.10)

8. The importance of praying for Divine Love for soul progression

Alright, what I started to describe to them on that mountain was this connection, that God wants to have with you at the soul level, and the connection was about your emotions and passions and desires, being influenced by this connection so much that it transforms your life. And after I had that talk, the average person who was present at that talk that I gave on Mt Tabor never prayed for the next six months. In fact, the majority of the disciples that I knew, the male ones in particular, never prayed the entire time I knew them. Even though I spoke of prayer as the primary thing to do and demonstrated how to do that. So that's why when I passed many of them weren't in the development. It was only after then, when they started feeling their emotions that they started understanding some of the things that they started to actually have that longing for God. (00:38.14)

Participant: AJ, when you were saying they never prayed at all, was it that they attempted to pray, and it was unsuccessful or that they had no desire to even attempt it?

For many of them, there was no desire to even attempt it. They were like most audiences, they loved all the metaphysics, they love the healing, they loved all of those things, but they didn't get this personal... They didn't get why I could do those things and why they couldn't. And it was because of this connection with God. But, for others what it was is that they attempted it, but they attempted it from their intellect all the time, and after a while they became very downhearted because nothing was happening. Because to be honest with you, every time you "pray" to God in your intellect, it raises this high; just the same height as your head is. It doesn't go anywhere else because your heart is not involved and it's your heart that God feels and hears. (00:39.21)

So, for many of them, there were a few who prayed, like the Apostle John for example prayed and so by the time I passed, John was one of the most developed persons on Earth, aside from my soulmate, because he learnt to have that longing.

Participant: So, you're saying that after you gave them that talk, they were inspired to pray but they didn't grasp what that meant and so it didn't succeed?

Many of them weren't even inspired, because they felt the same way that many of you do. "Oh, here we go again, it's all just religion now, it's all just like, God stuff, and I'm not interested in that." (00:40.01)

You know, that is how many of them went. They were so interested in all the other things, but the primary thing that I was teaching that was this thread through every single illustration I ever gave, was often neglected. Now I'm not saying all of them did that, but I'm saying the majority of them did that.

Participant: So why do you think that was, couldn't they grasp it? Didn't you explain it properly, or didn't they know how to make the step?

How many of you feel that God is real to you? Really, honestly! Alright, so there is about half. Now how many of you feel that every moment, that God is real to you? Now we're getting down into the tens. How many of you actually live your life every single day like God is real to you?

Participant: What does that mean though?

Well, that means that every single thing that happens to you... you think about your relationship with God and how it affects you. See that doesn't happen very often.

Participant: Is it all or nothing?

Yes. How many of you felt, "Ugh," when you heard that, when I said yes?

Participant: Now unless you get to that point you're nowhere.

No, you're not anywhere, because remember every single time when you learn a new truth and you feel about new truths, you're expanding your soul. You're not nowhere, but until you actually understand that your relationship with God is the most important relationship you will ever develop, any single time in the universe, until you understand that, at the soul level, at the emotional level, then you're not yet getting the Divine Path. (00:41.43)

Participant: How do you get to that point?

Only by developing desire and the prayer is about developing desire. So, when we talk about the prayer in more detail in a minute, you'll see that it is about developing desire and understanding what's going on within yourself, and how God connects to you. So that's what the sample prayer is really all about.

So, my suggestion is to allow these desires to build and develop. Many of you have heard the information eighteen months ago about connection with God but many of you are feeling really frustrated still about the connection not happening for you. It seems to be happening for some people but obviously for many of us, it's not happening. Now there's a lot of reasons why and next week we'll be having a talk about "Emotions of Self-Deception," and there'll be a whole big area there, where you're preventing your connection with God, that we'll talk about. So, the key is to understand those things, but the primary understanding that needs to get to us at the soul level, is this understanding that God loves you, God is a real person, a real being who loves you. God is going to be, for many of you, the closest relationship you will ever have. And when you have God as your closest relationship every other relationship will be enhanced because of that relationship. Your relationship with your soulmate for example will be enhanced. (00:43.06)

8.1. "All these other things will be added to you"

If you think about it, for any person who doesn't have that, they can only progress to the sixth sphere of the spirit world. In the sixth sphere of the spirit world there is no soulmate union. You are together with your soulmate experiencing life with your soulmate, it's much more enhanced, but it's not much different to spending time with a person that you love here on Earth in a sexual union. What we're talking about in a soul union state is the twenty second sphere state, so there's huge progression that needs to occur between those two states and at that state, the two of you are one, in all things. (00:43.42)

Now those two states are vastly different and that comes about from your relationship with God. Nothing else can give you that, other than your relationship with God. Now, in the first century I said, "All these things other things will be added to you," if you develop your relationship with God. So, every single thing you're that you're worried about right now, many of you might be worried about where to live, how much money you have, what kind of relationships you have with all sorts of people around you. What kind of relationships you have with children, partner, whatever, your work situation and so forth. These are the worries that

bombard you in this world that we live in? All of those things will all be sorted out, if you put as number one, this relationship with God.

All of these other things will come to you because your Law of Attraction will markedly change as you work through things with God. So, many of the things you currently worry about that you think are real are actually not even real. When you're at-one with God, you will never even think of them again. And that doesn't mean that you're blank when you're at-one with God because it's actually the opposite, when you are at-one with God. You are in fact the most powerful being you can be. But you will not ever have a fear-based thought in your life again. How joyous is that alone? (00:45.10)

8.2. Self-reliance vs. God-reliance

Participant: AJ, are spirits who are perfected in natural love like that as well, or do they have fears and doubts and worries?

Certainly, they have fears and doubts but remember they've used their minds and their morals to develop in love. Sometimes what has happened is, the emotions are still unsettled underneath the surface, and one of the greatest emotions that a sixth sphere spirit has, is one of self-reliance. Self-reliance means you've got to create everything for yourself. (00:45.44)

Now, many of you feel that feeling of self-reliance so strongly that you feel like you know that no one's going to help you in life, right now. There are many sixth sphere spirits who feel exactly the same, they've enhanced and developed their natural love but they still don't feel that God loves them. They still don't understand the connection with God, and so they are still really in a state of fear, because they can't let go of their own self-reliance. (00:46.34)

Now when you let go of your own self-reliance that's a huge transition that occurs and when you let go of that you start creating far more powerful things, because now God can create them with your soul development. God can create them rather than you just doing it for yourself. (00:46.27)

Participant: But do they understand that that's what they actually need to do, or are they just asleep to that fact?

8.3. Understanding truth at the soul level

No, they think they understand. You see many of my audiences even now think they understand. But as yet don't understand, because we've got the words coming in here. And then what happens is, "Oh yeah, wow, that makes sense to me. Isn't that wonderful?" Many of you have had those

realizations. “That makes sense to me, isn’t hat wonderful. Wow.” And then you go away and tomorrow do exactly the opposite of what you recognized today was wonderful. Why did you do that? Because there’s an untruth inside of you emotionally, that is actually driving you, that hasn’t changed. And it’s what’s inside of this soul emotionally, that is the real truth. This is why many of us can be absorbed in this intellectual simulation of truth, but if it doesn’t change me inside of my heart, inside of me emotionally, I will never really understand it. (00:47.37)

Now if I could give you an illustration. You could actually sit down with a man who’s a mathematician. I’ll say a man because most men are renowned not to understand love, although I don’t agree with that, but that’s the general opinion of most women. And he’s a mathematician, so most mathematicians are very much in their mind, aren’t they? Usually that’s the thought that most people have. I don’t agree with that either, but that’s what most people have. So, there’s this man who’s a mathematician, he’s thirty years old, he’s never been in love. So, if you imagine that for a moment. And you’ve got to describe to him what love is. How are you going to do that? (00:48.18)

Now you might come up with a thousand words and even some pictures. Because a picture tells a thousand words, so you might come up with a hundred pictures, a thousand words or two, and at the end of the day is he going to understand what love is? No, because he is yet to feel it. He is yet to experience it. You see with every single truth I’ve ever told you, unless you’re actually experiencing it and feeling it, you do not yet understand it like you think you are. And this very much applies to this, unless you’ve actually received Divine Love, and many of us haven’t as yet, because we are still working through emotional blockages to receiving love. So we don’t really notice the reception of love that is only coming in, in little, tiny little drips, or not coming in at all, because there are still these emotional blockages suppressing this love connection. Unless we’ve actually felt it enter us, we will not understand what it was. (00:49.22)

8.4. Our emotional injuries impair our relationship with God

Participant: AJ, I’ve just been thinking about this and my concept of God when I was little was the man in the chair and the big white beard, which kind of helped me in a way, because it made Him real to me.

So, it made him personal at least?

Participant: Yes. But now I’m thinking why can’t I make Him personal to me now? And when you said about trying to see God as your Mother

and Father, I've also tried that, but I just realized that because I didn't have a close emotional relationship with my own mother and father..."

Exactly!

Participant: That doesn't seem real to me either so I can't connect to him emotionally...

Exactly!

Participant: ... using that way.

Can you see why I've spent so much time talking about your mother and father injuries? Because really what it's leading us to is this connection with God. You see if we have injuries with our mother or injuries with our father, or let's make it a little wider. If we have injuries with the opposite sex, or injuries with ourselves or the same sex, then any of those injuries affect your relationship with God. And that is going to continue that way and this is where we need to start, right at the start of our development, at the start of receiving Divine Love. The greatest quality that we need is a quality of faith. Now, I'm not talking about some religious thing again, what I'm talking about is a quality that's inside of you, that you can develop, that every single person is able to develop and that's this quality where we can actually believe something's possible without yet knowing it. Do you understand what I mean by that? (00:51.11)

9. The importance of faith for connecting to God

9.1. Faith is based on real evidence

So, for many of you on a purely physical point of view you can see how that might occur. For instance, the Wright brothers, who you know got the first plane off the ground in a documented sense, they had a belief in something that very, very few other people had. And that was that they had these theories, that they felt inside of them were truth, they just couldn't work out how it worked. And then after a while they worked out that if I design this wing, just like this and it creates a vacuum, they could start understanding the science of it and then it would create lift, lighter at the top than underneath, and actually the amount of lift would actually get above gravity if we did that. Then they started to put that into practice and when they did the first flight there, their faith was proven to be reality. That's what happened to them. (00:52.10)

And to be frank with you every single scientific development in history has had this process. Where, the person at the start had faith in something that very few or no one around them had any faith about. The reason why you can fly right now is because somebody had faith, the reason why you can watch telly right now is because somebody had faith, and the reason why you can do all sorts of these technological things you can do right now is because somebody before you had some faith. They had some faith and if we define the faith as, they felt something to be true inside of themselves that nobody else around them thought was true and that they personally couldn't prove to be true at that time. (00:52.54)

Now why is that quality so important with God? It's because many of us don't have a good enough concept or an accurate enough or scientific enough concept of God to even understand God's existence. And we don't even have enough understanding that God would actually have Love even sometimes. So, what we've got to do is start having some faith. And what that faith needs to develop is that, if there is a God, and if this God cares, and if this God wants to connect with me, "Can you please give me some of your Love?" That's the faith that will motivate that first connection. So, there are many spirits with us today who have no faith in God whatsoever, or no faith that God is actually a God of love. And that's what they need; they need to at least allow this quality of faith to develop, just like any person in history has had to allow the quality of faith to develop before an invention came along; it's the same principle, exactly the same principle. It's not a religious principle; it's a principle of life. The only way the human race has developed is by somebody having faith about something and then they made it. (00:54.09)

Participant: If I imagine God to be the parents that I always wanted to have, then I could create emotionally the God that I could connect to?

Yes. Now you have to be aware that that concept may have to change as God actually tells you about Herself. But in initial phases, even if you just say to yourself, "What would I want as an ideal parent?" And then you start conceiving God as that ideal parent, and then when you start longing for that ideal parent's love, see what happens. It's a scientific experiment. If you feel like you're receiving love, you'll know it. (00:54.51)

9.2. Receiving Divine Love is a physical connection that occurs between God's and our soul

Now many spirits in the spirit world can actually see the connection, there is a physical connection that occurs between God and them. There's actually an energy stream that gets set up. The Holy Spirit is an actual energy stream. You could think of it like, if you want to make some kind

of concept, this is not true, but if you can think of it like some sort of concept like a little wormhole coming from somewhere to a person, this little cord coming. And in the spirit world you can actually see it coming when the person has an actual desire or a longing, a pure longing for God's Love. (00:55.25)

Now the problem we have here on Earth is you can't see that. All you can do is feel it. Now when I say it's a problem, I don't really believe it's a very big problem, because at some point you've got to start trusting your own feelings. At some point, when are you going to do that? You might as well start with this one, start trusting the feeling of love entering you from God. So, what I'm saying is, see God as the most ideal being you could ever perceive, with regard to love. And then start projecting at that being, the feelings that you want to have a relationship with them. (00:56.08)

That's what prayer is. And that's what I was talking about with this group of people in the first century and that's what I've been talking about ever since. The reason why it's such a simple concept, it's such a simple concept a child can understand it, and yet the majority of people think it's far too simple, so, "I'm not going to do that. I would rather go along to a mediumship class for three months, talking about how to talk to a spirit and I'd rather do this, and I'd rather do that, and I'd rather do this other work and be involved in all these metaphysical things than actually develop myself with love." (00:56.43)

What I'm suggesting is do the opposite to that. Focus on your love development first and let everything else slide. Because as you develop your love, your joy will increase, your wonder will increase, everything will increase if you focus on the love first. (00:56.59)

9.3. Lack of faith that God loves us blocks our connection with God

Participant: If I have plenty of faith that God can love, but no faith that God can love me, that seems to me to produce a block that God can't get past?

Exactly, it does. We'll talk about it that block in a minute, as part of the prayer. What Karen was saying is that if I have no faith that God can love me, but I have faith that God can love, then obviously I am blocked from receiving that love and there's good reasons why actually, Karen, why I'm blocked in under those circumstances and we'll talk about some of them when we read the prayer itself. (00:57.43)

9.4. Being angry with God

Participant: I had to really admit that I was really angry with God. Admit it to myself first, and then in admitting that I was really angry at God, and well, vengeful and raging at God, then I had to come to a point where I wanted that to change but didn't know how to. And then, from there, I was drowning in that for a long time, hanging on to it, because that's all I really know.

Yes. For many of us when we hear the term God even, we shudder. How many times has that happened in your life before? You know, you start hearing someone talking about God and you start getting into a panic. There are all these fears that all rise just even hearing the term God. So, these are the types of emotions we need to deal with first, before we can connect to this being who wants to give you, her love. (00:58.55)

Participant: So, from then I had to admit to myself that it was actually really God that I was really angry at for everything that had ever happened to me.

So, you had to start getting into truth.

Participant: Yes, and then I was really surprised. Really, really surprised, because I did not have an understanding at that point, that the desire that I had in my heart, because I'd never done it before, I'd never really longed to such a deep level, but I didn't know I was.

So, we can actually be in a religion for years and actually in that religion feel a deep rage with God, for all that time, and all of a sudden someone comes along and says, "Oh, you're actually angry with God." That anger with God all that time that we were in the religion meant that we weren't probably receiving Divine Love during that time. Even though we probably went to a church, or went to some kind of talks, and talked about it and you know, you feel the buoyant spirit you feel about it, hearing about it, but because of that blockage, the emotion doesn't get received. So, we'll talk about all of those emotions in a minute actually when I go through the prayer. (01.00.08)

Participant: So then I was so keen not to believe that I was worthy, of having God touch my soul and when it actually happened for the first time, nobody was more surprised than what I was, that God's actually there, a real being, and loves me regardless of where I'm at, if I simply just admit to myself and then be prepared to just want something different. And I'm still working through all of the anger. What I'm trying to get at is, it didn't seem to matter that I'm still in lots of anger. (01.00.59)
Yeah, that's right, it doesn't. Because it's the truth that matters, it's the

truth that controls the connection, so as long as you admit the truth, now a connection can occur. What most of us are doing at any one time emotionally is we are denying the truth and while we are denying the truth no connection can occur; this is why truth is so important, and this is why I've presented prayer in the way that I have. Remember the first discussion about prayer was about the physical and scientific possibility, the second discussion about prayer was the discussion of longing for truth, in other words getting ourselves in alignment with truth because truth means that we can connect to love. Then the third discussion, the one we are having now is, "Right, let's see how this works with regard to love and let's see how we can start utilizing what we've learnt." So, let's do that now. (01.00.52)

10. The prayer for Divine Love

What I would like to do now is actually read through the prayer, it's on the last page of the handout and what I'm going to do after I've read through the prayer, is I'm going to go through it again, step by step to show you the principles that the prayer highlights and we'll discuss them. So, the prayer is, you can say,

Our Mother or our Father (if you prefer that), or my parent who's in the Heaven

We recognize that you are all Holy, and Loving and Merciful and that we are your children, and not the subservient, sinful and depraved creatures that false teachers would have us believe.

We know that we are the greatest of your creations and the most wonderful of all your handiworks and the objects of your great soul's love and tender care.

Now can you see already that there are quite a lot of emotions that we would have to work through to even feel that?

We know that your will is that we become at-one with you and partake of your great love which you have bestowed upon us through your mercy and desire that we become in Truth your children through Love and not through the sacrifice and death of any of your creatures.

We pray that you will open up our souls to the inflowing of your Love and that then will come your Holy Spirit to bring into our souls this, your Divine Love in great abundance, until our souls are transformed into the very essence of yourself and

that there will come to us faith, such faith as will cause us to realize that we are truly your children and one with you in very substance and not in image only.

Let us have such faith that will cause us to know that you are our Father and the bestower of every good and perfect gift and that only we ourselves can prevent your Love from changing us from the mortal to the immortal.

Let us never cease to realize that your love is waiting for each and all of us and that when we come to you in faith and earnest aspiration, your Love will never be withheld from us. Keep us in the shadow of your Love every hour and moment of our lives and help us to overcome all the temptations of the flesh and the influence and the powers of the evil ones who so constantly surround us, and endeavour to turn our thoughts away from you, to the pleasures and allurements of the world.

We thank you for your Love and the privilege of receiving it and we believe that you are our Father, the Loving Father who smiles upon us in our weakness and is always ready to help us and take us into your arms of love.

We pray this with all the earnestness and sincere longings of our souls and trusting in your Love, give you all the glory and honour and love that our finite souls can give.

11. What Divine Love does to the human soul

Now what I would like to do is talk to you about the principles that are here, the emotional principles that are here. But before I do, I would also like to talk about what Divine Love does to you, so that you've got an idea of what it was going to do to you if you decide to receive it. What happens when the Divine Love flows into the soul, through the connector if you like, the power point if you like of the Holy Spirit, is that the soul begins a process of getting larger and expanding.

11.1. Divine Love expands the soul's ability to love

Now the way the soul expands is that it expands emotionally, primarily. So, what that means is your capacity to experience emotions and passions and desires expands and it continues to expand exponentially. So what that means is that every time you go into a new sphere of love, what's happening is your soul has just expanded in its power to actually give and receive love and in its power to do everything else. (01.05.54)

11.2. Divine Love expands the soul's ability for mediumship

So, let's say you are a medium right at the beginning of this process. You can talk to spirits. As your soul's expanding your soul now has this capacity to talk to spirits ten times better than you did before and then as it expands again it is a hundred times better than it was before and as it expands again. (01.06.04)

11.3. Divine Love expands the soul's ability to express its gifts

If your gift is music or if your gift is art, or whatever your gifts are, as your soul expands your gift or ability to do these things will also expand. The soul itself has an infinite capacity to expand but only under one condition, and that is that it receives Divine Love.

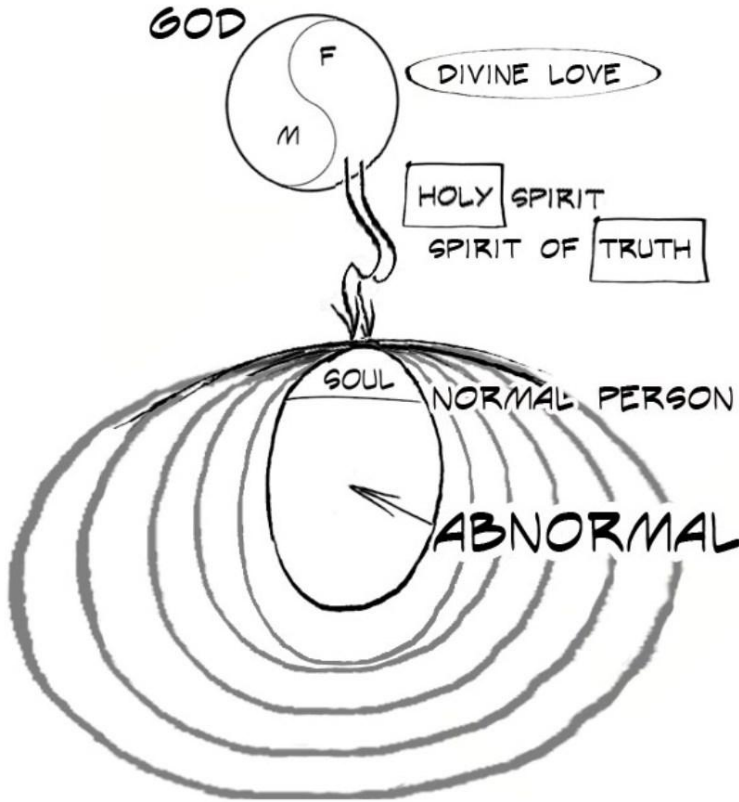
11.4. Divine Love allows the soul to progress beyond the sixth sphere of the spirit world

If the soul doesn't receive Divine Love, the soul cannot expand beyond what it was originally created as, which is a normal being, a normal human. That's why any person who doesn't receive Divine Love stops in their progression at the sixth sphere of the spirit world. It actually ceases to progress beyond that, because to progress beyond the sixth sphere your soul needs to expand and the only way your soul can expand is by Divine Love entering the soul. (01.07.06)

11.5. Divine Love transforms the soul into a new creature with greater capacities

It's by the Divine Love entering the soul that transforms the soul into a new creature, it changes the way the soul works. When you started, when you were first born, you could say that you were just a normal man or woman, a normal person at the soul level. I'm not talking about what you physically look like; I'm talking about at the soul level, which is the real you. You're just a normal soul, a normal person the way God created you to be. By the way, that is a pretty amazing place because that's the sixth sphere location place that was originally created and so that's an amazing place to be. So, I'm not decrying the amazing capacity of the soul in its normal state, but what I'm saying is that as soon as the Divine Love starts entering the soul you now become abnormal, in a good way. (01.07.58)

The way you become abnormal is your soul now has the capacity to experience emotions far more than it did before, and the more Divine Love you receive the more capacity the soul has.



When we receive Divine Love our soul expands and changes from being “normal” to “abnormal”

As you receive Divine Love your soul physically is changing. This is a scientific fact, by the way, and later at one point we will actually prove to you when we are in the twenty second sphere state, which is the only place you can prove this by the way. So all the other states until the twenty second sphere state you cannot prove that this actually happens to the soul because you can't see it happening to the soul, but when you get to the twenty second sphere state you can actually see your soul and when you get to that state, you will see the soul expand and it will be proven to you that it is a fact. (01.08.48)

11.6. The soul is capable of shrinking as well as expanding

Participant: I think you partly explained why I feel like I'm going insane sometimes because the soul is expanding. Can the soul actually shrink?

Yes, totally. Every single time you do something that is not in harmony with love, your soul shrinks. This is how the hells were created, because the soul shrinks and shrinks and shrinks until they were creating hardly anything at all, which was the darkest location of the spirit world. Yes your soul can shrink and in fact for many of us on Earth, we start out when we were just a new born babe in quite a good state and then our soul begins shrinking because of all the decisions that are made for us by our parents and shut downs emotionally, and then we make a lot of decisions and our soul shrinks and shrinks and shrinks. And to be frank with you there are many persons who pass into the spirit world who believe they don't even have a soul at all, because they can't even feel a single emotion. (01.09.50)

Participant: Can it diminish out of existence?

No. It can never come out of existence as far as it is known. So, it can shrink to an almost infinitesimal tiny pinprick if you like, but it can't actually go out of existence. And it can grow from that point to this huge, expanded place as well. So, in the Padgett Messages there are many messages from people who are in the hells who have said that their souls feel like they've shrunken or shrivelled up. In fact, there's a message there from the Roman Emperor Nero where he said his soul was a shrunken, shrivelled soul. And it began to expand once he started receiving Divine Love. So, yes, your soul can shrink. And your soul can expand. (01.10.38)

So, as your soul expands, the only way it can expand is by receiving Divine Love. Now when I say the only way it can expand, I mean above the natural state, which is above the sixth sphere state. So obviously our soul can expand to the sixth sphere state if it is a shrunken soul here on Earth and then it expands, we can expand to the sixth sphere state without receiving Divine Love. But that sixth sphere state is actually your natural state. That was the state God originally created you in, and it can only grow above that state as Divine Love enters the soul. (01.11.13)

11.7. Our souls control every aspect of our lives

So Divine Love has the operation of changing your soul in so many ways. It also changes the way you interact with your body. Now, right at the

moment your soul has complete control over your body. You think you have control over your body with your mind but that's not true actually. You try it, how many of you have gone on a diet and not lost weight? Why did that happen? If you had control over your body with your intellect and with what you are pumping into it with food, why did you not lose weight? Well, something else was going on. It's because your soul has control over your body and it's your soul's emotions that determine whether you lose weight, or whether you put weight on. (01.11.59)

How many of you have got a disease, and then you've gone down the track of trying to change all these physical things and you still have the disease? That happens all the time on Earth, doesn't it? We die of diseases like that. Where we've done this, done that and we still degrade in our physical sense because we do not understand one truth and that is, you don't have intellectual control over your body. The soul controls your body. The soul is your feelings, your emotions, your inspirations, your passions, desires and longings and all those things, that are what's in your soul. That has control over your body. That even has control over every word you speak, every action you do, every accident that happens to you, every thought that ever goes on in your mind, all goes on because of something happening at the soul level. (01.12.49)

So, it makes sense then that if we develop this thing, everything else will develop, doesn't it? These truths can be proven, all you need to do is put into the practice the truths and see whether it turns out to be true, whether your capacity expands. So, in other words, let's say I was a medium and I decide alright, "Instead of going to all these mediumship classes and all these metaphysical things and all that, what I'm going to do instead is I'm going just to develop in Divine Love and then see what effect that has on my mediumship." So, that's a verifiable thing you can do in your own life, just to prove whether it works or not. (01.13.29)

You can prove it with your Law of Attraction. You can prove that there is this thing called Law of Attraction, quite simply, by saying, "Alright, if I do what AJ says and focus on the soul creating my Law of Attraction. Right at the moment I've got no money, so there's an emotion in me creating that. So what I'm going to do, instead of trying to go out and work and trying to get more money, and do all the things I would normally do, what I'm going to do instead is I'm going to focus on releasing this emotion from my soul that causes me to feel the way I feel about money. (01.13.59)

11.8. Divine Love transforms our soul into a “supernormal” soul with much greater power

Now you can do that and see then what happens after that, can't you? It's verifiable, you'll be able to see that and if you change nothing else, you'll be able to just change the soul's emotions, but the way that you do that is by experiencing them. But then as the soul receives Divine Love we are now getting away from the soul's normal capacity to experience everything and we're becoming this “abnormal” soul, or I would call it actually a “supernormal” soul. In other words the soul now has this ability that we never had before and when you get into a state of at-onement with God, which is a transition between the seventh and the eighth sphere of the spirit world, this abnormality becomes very pronounced, because now you have a connection with God one hundred percent of the time, sleeping or awake. Now in that state, that is a state where you can create amazing things, because now your soul has expanded literally thousands of times in its power to create. (01.15.04)

This is how one soul in the first century created all the changes in the last two thousand years that happened, because of the soul's power to create. There was no telly, there were no videos, there was no worldwide communication, but all of you have heard of me? Why? Because the soul has the ability and the power to create that! One soul, your soul, has the ability to create that. This applies to every single person on this planet and every single person in the spirit world. Your soul has this ability and power of immense creation. (01.15.50)

Now that only happens through the operation of the Divine Love flowing into the soul. So it's important to understand that it's the Divine Love flowing into the soul that actually creates this expanding soul that actually creates this expanding love that you will be able to reflect to others, that will be far beyond the normal love that you would ever be able to reflect to others as a normal soul, as a normal person. Because it's actually not your love, it's actually God's Love flowing through you and out to others, obviously. (01.16.30)

11.9. Divine Love exposes untruths within our souls

Can you see how the soul is transforming you. Sorry, Divine Love is transforming you? The Divine Love also has the operation of actually focusing on every single untruth that exists within you. So absolutely every single thing that you currently believe is going to be confronted in this process. You will half the time not even know who you are anymore, because you have some very, very tight concepts in your mind of who you

are, which are not true. And you will start losing all of those concepts about who you are, when you progress as the Divine Love enters you.

11.10. Divine Love allows us to grow infinitely

You will also have this infinite capacity to give. Obviously when I say infinite, it's going to be very finite for your soul depending on how much Divine Love you've received, but in the end, because we have this infinite capacity to expand, we also have an infinite capacity to give when we are in this state of infinite expansion. I hope that made sense, it didn't make much sense to me either! (01.17.44)

What I'm trying to say is if your soul can expand in an infinite way, then obviously your capacity to give is also potentially able to expand in an infinite way. And so at the moment spirits in the sixth sphere still have energy going out of them and they feel depleted at times, which is a normal thing, because we've got energy going out and we've got to recover our energy. As the Divine Love flows through us, we have more and more capacity to give without actually being depleted. (01.18.15)

11.11. Divine Love allows us to reach a state where we forgive instantly

And we get into a state where we also can forgive instantly. So how would that be? Something happens to you, somebody comes up and actually shoots you in the leg, let's say, and you actually instantly forgive them. So in other words, you don't actually have an emotion of anger or resentment or anything about what they've just done. You imagine being in that state. That's a pretty powerful, joyful state to be in, that nothing negative that can happen to you will actually feel like it's harmed you. That's what the Divine Love does for you. (01.18.56)

Now there are literally, and I've listed on the first page of the seminar outline, lots of things the Divine Love does. So, under the section of, "What the Divine Love does to the Human Soul", I've actually listed a lot of the things that Divine Love does to the human soul and there's a few there that I haven't mentioned either. What is happening to the soul is that it is becoming so sensitive to everything around it. So, the reason why I can feel many of your emotions and I even can actually hear many of your thoughts is because the soul becomes more and more and more sensitive. Your soul will do the same as you receive Divine Love; there's no difference. It doesn't matter about the person, what matters is receiving Divine Love. All of a sudden you will get all of these things different things happening to you because your soul is expanding in its sensitivity and its emotional expression. (01.19.54)

11.12. Receiving Divine Love increases joy in our lives

Its ability to love is going to grow and obviously our joy is directly proportional to the love that we have within us. So obviously the more love we have, the more joyful and happy our life is going to become as well. That is also a part of this receiving Divine Love into the soul. Can you see the advantages of doing it? A few of which I've mentioned.

(01.20.21)

11.13. Receiving Divine Love allows us to become at-one with God

Now the reason why we need to look at the advantages of doing some things often times is because we forget, and when you're in the throes of your own emotional experience and you're working your way through some really deep and dark negative emotions there is this tendency that we have, to forget why we're doing it. And the reason why we're doing it is because we want to be closer to God and receive more love and be able to express more love to others; that's why we're doing it. And our soul has this beautiful ability to grow, in fact once we're at-one with God, the Divine Love creates the state of at-onement with God, we go through this process called the new birth. Now it's not a religious experience, although some people would call it a definite, "way out there" experience. It's not a religious experience or religion isn't involved in it. (01.21.15)

It's a process where your soul has now been transformed so much that it's now no longer the normal person, it's the supernormal person the abnormal person. What actually happens in that state is your mind now ceases to really operate as the controlling force of you. Now at the moment, for all of us the mind is very dominant and controls a lot of our actions and a lot of our responses. But the more we progress in Divine Love the less that happens until we get into this state where the only thing that happens is what we feel. We do exactly what we feel at every single moment. Which means you don't have to think of anything at all? That's also what the Divine Love does in transforming your soul. (01.22.10)

It gets you to the place where you don't have to think at all and everything that you create is automatically harmonious with love and based on your complete desire. Your thoughts just come, bang, bang, bang, bang from the soul, you feel like... how can I describe it? It's hard to describe it sometimes. Obviously it's something I've experienced in the past and I'm not experiencing now as much and the difference is terrifying to me sometimes; how much I think about something when, if I was just feeling in the soul I'd be creating all these different things all at once, which is what my state was that I'm used to. (01.22.50)

So, if you could just picture that, that every single thing you feel, creates instantly around you. So, you feel hungry, you have food right there. You feel like you want to visit somebody in Canada. You feel it and you're there. There's no delay between those two experiences, the feeling of it and you being there. Imagine that state, that's the state of at-onement with God. You feel something and you're there, there's no break in between, there's no delay, everything gets created instantly as you feel it. (01.23.27)

So, you'll actually notice this more and more as you progress on the Divine Love Path even before that state. You'll have a feeling and all of a sudden something will happen. This happens to me quite often now where I have a feeling, "Oh I'd like to talk to so and so," and they ring me up. And that also probably happens to you at times, that is already happening. So you imagine your soul's ability to expand more and more and be able to create that constantly. Everything around you being created like that. (01.24.10)

The soul has these wonderful abilities that are only activated by Divine Love. You know, have you ever done anything with resins? I don't know, many of us probably haven't, but the principle of a resin is that - you have a resin and then you have the catalyst. The resin is like a liquid that you pour into something and then when you add the catalyst the resin goes hard. The catalyst is the substance that transforms the resin into a totally different state. So, you know there are lots of different products that man makes based on that principle. Even things like Araldite, how many of you have used that? You've got two tubes; one of them is the catalyst for the other one gluing. And you can think of the Divine Love as the catalyst for all transformation that will occur in your life. Divine Love is that catalyst, without it you will only ever be the resin; you will only ever be in one state. With the Divine Love you will be completely transformed into another state. (01.25.16)

11.14. Spirits in the sixth sphere of the spirit world

Participant: You were saying before about spirits in the sixth sphere who travel to any place or manifest anything they want and are basically in a state where they can just do anything that they desire...

Yes, but their desires are very limited.

Participant: How do they get beyond that state into the state of feeling and creating the way you were just describing?

Only by receiving Divine Love! When they receive Divine Love, one of the first lessons they have to learn is the lesson of truth. Most spirits in the sixth sphere have then to regress and go back to the third sphere and learn the lesson of truth. And we've talked about the lessons of truth in the past discussions. I think it was in the past discussion we had, "Relationship with God - Longing for Divine Truth". So almost every sixth sphere spirit who has not received Divine Love will need to go back to the third sphere and begin learning lessons that they didn't learn when they were there the first time. And so they will have to actually regress in their progression and start learning the Divine Love lessons that they could learn in these different locations. (01.26.31)

Participant: From spirits that already know the lessons, or from God?

Well, both. Obviously, all learning comes from God in the end, but mostly we learn because somebody else has told us something and then we put that into practice, and then we start receiving Divine Love and that's in the end the best way to be taught. But often we need to first go through this feeling about the truth thing first. So, many of you probably were not aware in your life on a conscious level that Divine Love was available to you at your asking at any time. Somebody had to tell you that that was the truth and then you thought about it and you thought, "Ah, this is worth experimenting with, this is worth thinking about a bit," and then when you start thinking about that you start putting it into practice and then you start feeling it and then you can start validating whether it is the truth or not. (01.27.23)

And that is the exact process that these spirits in the highest spheres of the natural love progression, from the sixth down, need to do. They need to allow themselves to start conceiving... in fact there is this thing that they believe they know about already, but they've never experienced. Just like the mathematician might believe he knows about love, but he has never experienced it so he doesn't know yet. And once they get to the state of feeling it then they'll also start living in more truth and they'll start feeling the emotions. Most sixth sphere spirits are quite detuned at times from their emotions. (01.28.01)

So, they're very in tune with their emotions about creating new things because that's fun, but they're very detuned from their other emotions, such as their desire for self-reliance, which is an emotion. They're quite detuned from that so they need to work their way through those kinds of things. Many of us here on Earth do too, need to work our way through those things. (01.28.21)

Participant: Are they kind of addicted to one aspect of manifestation but not the other?

Yeah. Well, you think about it, if you can create most of the things you think you want, you'd be pretty satisfied with yourself wouldn't you? But if you can't conceive in fact that you could be creating in a totally different way, then you won't know that you can do it. Like, how do you know what you don't know? And every sixth sphere spirit is in a state of "I don't what I don't know. I only know what I know." And that's what they put into practice, but they don't know, what they don't know and all of us here on Earth are the same. I know it's a bit of a sort of little stretch to get the mind around that statement. You don't know what you don't know. In other words, you can't even intellectually conceive the things you don't know, let alone feel them. (01.29.22)

So, a sixth sphere spirit in the state of not even being able to intellectually conceive what this state of emotional existence is like, because they are only used to this intellectual state of existence. They're used to using their intellect, their mind, their morals, developing in love that way. They don't know what they don't know. (01.29.40)

So, what the Divine Love does is it expands your faith. Remember just before I said every single new development that occurred on Earth, occurred because somebody had faith that this imagined thing could become a reality. Well for many sixth sphere spirits they think they already know what the Divine Love is, so they don't bother investigating it at the emotional level. See this is a problem for many of us too.

When we think we know something and have yet to experience it feeling-wise, we think we can ignore it. "Oh, I know that already, you don't need to tell me about that," is often the response we have, but in reality, we are yet to feel it. So, most of us have heard of the Law of Attraction, but how many of us are totally focused on what it's doing moment by moment in our life? Very few of us, if we were we would be progressing very rapidly. But we're often totally ignorant of what the Law of Attraction's brought to us at any one moment because we automatically think, "Oh I know about that, I don't need to learn anymore about that." It is this automatic dismissal thing that we have, which also sixth sphere spirits have a tendency to have. (01.31.06)

So, because they dismiss it all intellectually, or they can't even conceive it intellectually; they don't think it exists. There's no scientific reason or no scientific basis they feel that they can prove; to prove it exists. So, what they do is they don't bother with the experiment. And all the experiment is, if I have a passionate longing desire for God's Love to enter me, it will enter me. That's the experiment.

I've had spirits in the sixth sphere try that experiment, but they thought they could generate a desire intellectually. So, they're there trying with their mind, "I want to receive Divine Love, I want to receive Divine Love," and not receiving any, and then they say, "Oh no, you're not telling me the truth". And yet in the same group of spirits I might have been talking to, some of them understood, that it needs to be a feeling, an emotion, and those ones automatically receive it and they automatically move on. (01.31.58)

So even then we are so locked into our existence for a long time generally to this mind being our dominant force and we've got to get away from that to the emotions being your dominant force. The soul expands emotionally, not intellectually. I'm no cleverer than I ever have been. But my soul is a lot cleverer than it was and it's always constantly growing. Intellectually I mean I'm no cleverer than I ever have been. (01.32.33)

11.15. Receiving Divine Love without being aware of it

Participant: AJ is it possible for a person to receive Divine Love without knowing about it intellectually?

Yes, totally possible. In fact, the majority of people on Earth who have received Divine Love have received it and not known how they did it. For example, many of you might go along to a musical, like a symphony orchestra. How many have been to a symphony orchestra? It's quite a wonderful experience. So you're sitting there and all of a sudden, the emotion of the music just overcomes you and you just go into the state of wonder and disbelief really. How many of you have started to have tears running down your eyes in that state? Yes? You were receiving Divine Love right then. How many of you have sat down with your child and felt this so overwhelming connection of love that you just cried? (01.33.38)

Participant: When they're sleeping.

Okay, when they're sleeping? We'll talk about that one but hopefully when they are awake. And what happens there oftentimes is there's a huge amount of love just causes us to open up and then our emotions just start flowing and often in that moment we're receiving Divine Love. And how many of you were members of a Pentecostal type of religion in the past, like a Christian type religion? Very few, okay, there's been a few. Those kinds of people often experience when they go to one of those churches, and my suggestion is to go along to one and see whether this happens to you. Just allow yourself to get involved with the music and the feeling of it rather than what they're saying, because what they're talking about, the Trinity and this and that all these things, you don't need to worry about that so much. All you need to do is go into the feeling, go into the feeling of

it and you will find in many cases you will feel God's Love enter you and all of a sudden the tears will come and flow and you will actually feel this sense that you are closer to God, right at that moment. (01.34.47)

Now most people do that over their life sometime, so many of us have received either a smidge of Divine Love at some time in our life; it's rare for us never to have received any Divine Love. But the problem is that we don't understand how we've received it and we didn't even understand what was going on at the moment we received it. So, then we don't replicate that process. What I'm trying to do is describe to you the process of replicating that over and over and over again, which is prayer. That's what it is; it's a longing, a passionate longing and desire from the soul. So, do we all understand the mechanism? If you can think of it as the science of receiving Divine Love and I know it's been perhaps not that emotional at this point, our discussion about it, but at least we understand the mechanisms, because all of us are trying still to understand intellectually many times before we actually put something into practice emotionally. So, do we understand the mechanism of what Divine Love is? And how it actually works and how it transforms the soul? Does everyone get that? (01.35.56)

Now what we are going to do after a break is we're going to talk about the prayer itself and what type of emotions you're going to be focusing on, in order to feel these emotions of longing for love entering you. The reason why we want to do that is because as we understand what emotions are preventing the connection between myself and God, we can begin to deal with each of those emotions in a conscious way. And when I say in a conscious way, I'm not saying in an intellectual way, but rather in an emotional way, exercising our desire and longing to work through those emotions. Because it's the emotions, that prevent our longing from actually connecting. And it's our longing that drives how much love we receive. So we need to understand that process. (01.36.52)

LONGING FOR DIVINE LOVE: Part 2

12. The prayer for Divine Love

What I'm going to do is just briefly go through some of these things about the prayer itself. I'd really like you to focus on the emotional parts of this prayer. So when we look at the prayer itself, the prayer for Divine Love, the first line of the prayer is:

Our Father who is in Heaven, we recognize that you are all Holy and loving and merciful and that we are your children and not the subservient, sinful and depraved creatures that false teachers would have us believe.

12.1. We are not inherently sinful, but are perfect creations of God

Now one of the main things that prevents our connection with God is this internal belief that the majority of us have on the planet today that we are in some way inherently sinful by nature. In other words, "There's something wrong with me. There's just something wrong with me, I don't know what it is, there's just something wrong with me and God's never going to want to connect with me." That is a huge emotion inside of us that we need to allow ourselves to start connecting with. (00.01.43)

It's that emotion actually that is like a block. The reason why it's like a block between yourself and God is because it's not God's opinion of you. God's opinion of you is that you are this beautiful, radiant, fantastic, wonderful, most awesome creature that God has created; that's God's opinion of you. Your opinion of you and God's opinion of you will match one another when you're at-one with God. So in other words when you're at-one with God you're going to feel inside of yourself that you are this awesome, radiant, fantastic creation of God. (00.02.21)

It's not a state of arrogance; it's a state of truth. You are this awesome creature that God has created. You see God doesn't create anything other than awesome creatures, which you happen to be one of. But what happens is this emotion inside of you (and you look at how much religion has played on this emotion) that you are sinful by nature, the emotion that there is something inherently bad in the human race. These emotions are now a part of us, now a part of the human race and it's one of the primary emotions inside of us that prevents our connection with God. (00.03.03)

So, when you pray and long to God, if you can't feel that you are this incredible creation of God, then long for God to show you that you are,

long for God to teach you and God will teach you by helping you release the emotion that's the opposite of course. So you'll need to be willing to feel terrible in the process and allow that emotion to be released from you. You see also God is merciful and non-judgmental. There's this common belief and there are literally billions of spirits locked in the spirit world in different spheres who still believe that God's a punishing God. (00.03.48)

12.2. God is not punishing nor wrathful

So, whenever we hear of the term God nowadays on Earth a lot of times what we're hearing inside of us emotionally is this concept of God that is so damaging in our relationship with Her. We believe that "He", as we usually refer to God as, is this vindictive and punishing and wrathful Father. "And if you don't do exactly what I say, I'm going to make you pay," is what the emotion is, that we feel God has toward us. And often when we are going through painful experiences, that is exactly what we feel, that God is punishing us for whatever we have done. That is not true by the way. So these are untruths that need to leave us emotionally. (00.04.40)

So, it's very, very important for us to start working through a lot of these emotional untruths when we start praying. So, you imagine the difference in your feelings if you could read that first line:

Our Father who's in the Heaven, we recognize that you are all holy, loving and merciful and that we are your children.

If you could read that and actually feel that you are God's child and feel that you are not sinful and depraved, if you could actually feel the feelings of that, can you see how much different you would feel about yourself for a start? Let alone feel a much stronger connection with God. (00.05.25)

We know that we are the greatest of your creations and the most wonderful of all your handiworks and the objects of your great soul's love and tender care.

God is better than any human parent. So, if you can imagine the very best possible parent you could have ever had, God is, of course, far exceeding that person's qualities. So, if that's the case why would God ever want to punish you? Why would God ever want to harm you? And why wouldn't God feel that you are the most wonderful thing that She has created? You see most of the time; it's our own opinion of our selves that prevents our connection with God. (00.06.22)

12.3. Our feelings of unworthiness block our connection with God

My opinion of myself in the first century was quite good; when I say “quite good” it was as God intended it to be. What I’ve experienced in this life is the terrible feelings of not having that opinion of yourself, a good opinion of yourself. And I am still working through those things right now, still working through and feeling about those terrible things. (00.06.48)

Just recently I watched the movie “The Duchess”. Have any of you seen that movie “The Duchess”? My recommendation is to watch it, particularly if you’re a woman who has a lot of anger issues; it would help you quite a lot. Particularly anger issues with the opposite gender, it would help you connect with a lot of those. I watched this movie, and I was just gutted by it. And these feelings overwhelmed me of how much I felt responsible for how badly women have been treated over the last two thousand years. If you can think of two thousand years of feeling like women are being treated badly, stuffed into one person, and then feeling that you’re responsible for not undoing that, which is the emotion that I felt, you’ll have some idea of what I was feeling. And a lot of my unworthiness with women I found was linked to that emotion. Because every time a woman came along, my first feeling was this terrible feeling for them of, “Oh, it’s so sad that you’ve been hurt so much.” Do you know what I mean? And not interacting with them in a way that’s actually loving because I’m trying to actually overcompensate, for all the harm that women have received. (00.08.05)

And I connected to this harm that my soulmate had received in the first century. Mary had a very difficult life in the first century, both before I met her and after I passed. And these terrible feelings of responsibility for that just overwhelmed me, and I realized that a lot of my unworthy feelings when I was with women were all about these emotions. So, I had to really let myself feel them all and release them. (00.08.36)

Now as I did that, I cried I think for a couple of hours that night, and as I did that, I could then feel a difference inside myself about how I viewed myself, because I’ve been viewing myself quite terribly when it comes to my relationship with women. And so that straight away started relieving that feeling. And this only happened a few days ago; I can since then feel a stronger connection of joy and a stronger connection of love with God as a result of that. Just releasing those one or two emotions! (00.09.12)

So now obviously I’ve had lots and lots of unworthiness feelings to feel because there have been feelings like, “Literally millions of people have died because they’ve known me.” Just for that one reason I’ve had lots of

feelings about, “If you know me, its bad news.” That feeling I’ve carried with myself until very recently and so I had to release that emotion as well. And as I release each one of these emotions, my opinion of myself improves. And as my opinion of myself improves, my joy improves, but I can also feel a much stronger connection to God as my opinion improves. (00.09.53)

So, it’s going to be the same for yourself. As you connect with different emotions inside of yourself about how you view yourself, your opinion of yourself will improve and eventually your opinion of yourself will match God’s opinion of you because at the moment none of you have God’s opinion of you emotionally. You might think you do, but you don’t because if you had God’s opinion of you right now, you would already be at-one with God. So, we’ve not yet got God’s opinion of ourselves. (00.10.26)

So that’s a huge impediment to receiving Divine Love, coming to appreciate God’s opinion of your self. And that’s going to mean you giving up your own opinion of yourself. For some of us it means giving up this inflated opinion of ourselves. For some of us it means giving up this really negative disapproving opinion of your self. Many of us are holding onto these opinions of ourselves for other reasons, and next week when we talk about emotions of self-deception, you’ll see what some of those other reasons might be. (00.10.57)

But we hold onto opinions of ourselves to prevent ourselves from being the grand creation that we already are, and we just don’t believe that we are this grand creation. It’s been drummed into you by religion and by society, and by politicians and by the economic system and by all sorts of means right from the time you were born, but also all through your schooling years, that if you are a grand being, you think too much of yourself. Hasn’t it been drummed into you? What do we do in Australia to a “tall poppy”? We cut him down to size. Why do we do that? Because we want everyone to think as badly of themselves as what we think of ourselves! (00.11.42)

It’s a huge emotion in the human race that prevents connection with God. Allow yourself to pray about that with God and long towards God to do with that particular emotion. It’s a big emotion that affects how much Divine Love you can receive. It’s been my single biggest issue. I’ve been dealing with the issue for twelve years now and it’s been my single biggest issue, and I’ve had literally hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of facets of it. You won’t have that many, but I’m just saying how deep the issue goes for many of us. It’s so deep that it affects our very existence and everything that we can create. (00.12.22)

Your Law of Attraction is not operating as well as it could be because of this emotion. If I have this feeling that I'm unworthy, what do you think I'm worthy to receive? For many of us we think we're worthy to receive nothing. So, it's a huge emotion that needs to be dealt with in the human race and we can pray about it and long to God to deal with that emotion. (00.12.48)

12.4. God desires to be at-one with us

Let's look at the next one:

We know that your will is that we become at-one with you and partake of your great love which you have bestowed upon us through your mercy and desire that we become in Truth your children through love, and not through the sacrifice and death of any of your creatures.

You see God has this huge desire to be at-one with you. As yet your desire to be at-one with God doesn't come near God's desire to be at-one with you. Now because God's exercising this desire constantly, all that is needed for this at-onement process to occur is for your desire is to finish up approaching... and it's never going to match, but at least it can begin to approach what God's desire to be with you is. (00.13.40)

12.5. Our desires that are in harmony with love grow as we grow towards God

But often, what we do with it is that we believe that we come to God through sacrifice. Many of you have come to me asking me questions about sacrifice. "If I sacrifice this, will that make me closer to God? If I sacrifice that, will it make me closer to God? If I give up this will that make me be closer to God?" A lot of times what we are doing is we're just re-doing the same religious message which is, if you subject yourself to God, then you come closer to God. Now there are literally billions of spirits in the sixth sphere state who still believe this. They believe that if they subject their will to God's will, they will become at-one with God; they actually believe that that's what the state of at-onement with God means. They feel that it means to subject their will. (00.14.36)

The truth is that what is going to happen to your will is that it will expand. Your will, or your desires, will expand in their expression as you become at-one with God. So in actual fact you will be giving up less and less and less, and you'll actually be getting what you desire more and more and more. The problem is that often what we desire right now is totally disharmonious with love. So that's the thing that we need to learn to give up. But if we understand and we start to understand inside of ourselves,

even intellectually, that when I desire things in disharmony with love, that's what creates my pain then I will start understanding the reason for giving them up. (00.15.18)

You see every single thing that you need to give up on this path is something that is creating pain inside of you. Every single thing that you will give up is actually creating your pain. None of it is creating your pleasure. Someone recently posted on the Internet, I think, that they thought they had to give up sex in the spirit world, because there's no sex in the spirit world. Now why would God want you to give up something that is pleasurable? There's sex in the spirit world; there's just not sex for a lot of people in the spirit world. (00.15.51)

To be frank, there are literally millions of spirits in the sixth sphere state who don't have sex. Because they believe it's not holy. They believe it to be wrong, so they don't do it. You know I can feel them come and visit me sometimes after myself and my lover have had sex, and I can feel them visit me and they say, "You're not Jesus, you just had sex". I can feel them do that. They won't believe me. "Bright body, yeah, that's right, no worries, but you can't be Jesus, you wouldn't be having sex if you were". (00.16.39)

No, because God doesn't want you to give up your desires. God wants you to bring your desires into harmony with Divine Love. That is what's going to make you the happiest you could possibly be. So, if I was going out having one-night stands with somebody, then obviously that is going to create pain in my life. It's also going to create pain in everyone else's life who I'm having the one-night stands with, and any children that are born from those interactions are also going to experience pain as a result of my actions. (00.17.14)

But if I bring all of my actions into harmony with God's Love, then sex can be at its highest state. Just like every other emotion that you have will be at its highest state, when you bring it into harmony with God's Love. So, for literally billions of spirits there is no sex. So, they come to people on Earth saying there is no sex in the spirit world, hang on to sex as long as you can. But the reason why they have that reality is because they have these belief systems and emotional systems inside of themselves that they haven't released yet that aren't the truth. (00.17.53)

No, Celestial spirit doesn't have sex. Unless they are alone and their soul mate is not with them yet, then they don't. So, they have it in purity. Linda, would you like to ask a question about that issue, a bit off topic maybe, but I love this sex issue.

Participant: AJ I can't understand how they can have sex in the spirit world because you're a soul...

You will find when you have soul sex that it's actually far more powerful than the physical sex act. So, the problem with having a body in some ways is that when we are not fully connected with our emotions, our body is quite disconnected from our spirit body, and it is quite disconnected from our soul's emotions. When all of that is flowing, what you'll actually be having is not so much the physical response, but you'll have far more powerful emotions and far more powerful physical sensations in your soul than what you could ever experience in the physical form. That is still a sexual union. (00.19.05)

Participant: So why do they call it sex then, if that's not really physical?

Because that's what we call it here on Earth! It's the same sensations of orgasm and everything.

Participant: But it's not a physical, it's an emotional because...

Yeah, but you see almost everyone in the audience has never had this kind of sex. So, all we can do is relate it to a physical response.

Participant: Do you do demonstrations?

No, we don't. That is one thing you are never getting a demonstration of! Never! "He's a terrible man, isn't he?!" (00.19.55)

These are things that you will experience in your progression, as you release the emotions that block you. Getting back to the subject of God, God doesn't want you to give up your desires. So, all the desires will become what the spirits in the Celestial Kingdom call holy.

Now holy doesn't mean that everyone is sitting around playing harps singing Hallelujahs; that doesn't make you holy. No Celestial spirit is like that. Every Celestial spirit has a great sense of humour, but they are holy in the sense that they truly understand the joys and benefits and the actual connection with God. They feel it because they're at-one with God, they are also in this state of Divinity. (00.20.47)

So, every single emotion that you have will be Divine in its nature and it will be at its highest possible expression. And every single emotion that you have right now that is the opposite of that will have gone, and it won't exist in you. Now most people on Earth then go down the track of, "Oh, here we go again, he's just talking about utopian crap." For most people that are how they feel, isn't it? They just feel like this is just a utopian

dream that mankind has for centuries, and it never happens. Well in the future this will happen, if we start to deal with these negative emotions. (00.21.22)

See most of us are holding onto all these positive feelings for grim death. Because they are the only joys we experience in our life. So, we hold onto them, hold onto them, hold onto them and often they've even gone by now, but we're still holding onto them, you know, "Twenty-five years ago, that's what happened," and they're still holding onto it. Because it's just such a joyous experience, so we're holding onto it. But we don't want to experience everything. (00.21.48)

12.6. Progressing on the Divine Love Path vs. the Natural Love Path; the example of a splinter

What God is going to ask of you in this process of at-onement is to experience everything and eventually all the things that are negative and painful will be released from you. And all the things that are joyful will be enhanced and expanded in their ability to be experienced. So, the process we are going through now is a bit like the process of having a splinter. Most of you have had a splinter in your life, yes? Is there no one that's had a splinter in their whole life? I'm pretty amazed if you've not had a splinter. You're very lucky person. I had one a few weeks ago; in fact, I had about twenty a few weeks ago. And what happens with a splinter is a splinter goes in, and you might not notice it too much at the time, sometimes. But then all of a sudden you start feeling this irritation, don't you? Your body starts feeling this irritation. I had one in this finger just last week. I didn't even notice it had gone in there until I looked at it and I was putting the wood in the fire, so I'm rubbing this, and the splinter is there. (00.22.49)

Now by this time a whole series of events goes on in your body trying to get rid of this splinter. They all happen automatically. Your body starts producing different types of substances to wrap around the splinter to cushion the splinter from your nervous system and so forth and eventually, if you leave it long enough, maybe a year to five years sometimes or in some cases ten years or fifteen years, all of a sudden, "Wow that piece of metal came out of me." My father said that to me once, he had a splinter in him for twenty-two years or something. And often that's what happens. (00.23.26)

So, the splinter comes out of you in a natural way. Well, I'd call that the Natural Love Path. What happens in that time you're feeling the pain of it the entire time. But a lot of times it's not like this big pain, it's just this constant irritation and annoyance with occasional bouts of pain when you poke it, or when something bashes into it. Then you feel these

constant feelings of pain. Most of the time you can ignore it and get yourself away from it, but sooner or later it keeps coming back to you. That's what sin is like, sin is like that. (00.24.09)

Sin is like this like this constant irritation; a lot of the times we don't notice it. But, when we bash it, we notice it. Just like the trigger happens. Law of Attraction brings you a trigger and all of a sudden now you notice you've got that particular problem that you didn't know before. Driving along the road, "I'm fine driving along the road, I'm not afraid." Then somebody cuts you off, "Argh!" Now what's happening is I've just had a fear-based response and now I'm angry at the person who created it. That's when my splinter got touched. (00.24.35)

Now the Divine Love path is this path where God just does an incision and pulls out the splinter. Now you can see if God does an incision, and pulls out the splinter, you can see that very rapidly all of the effects are all taken away, aren't they? In that one moment that splinter is taken out. And you know you can have a splinter in your finger, can't you? Or anywhere else in your body and the moment you take it out, instant relief, isn't it? That's what it's like; you get this feeling of instant relief. So, you can have this beautiful feeling of instant relief. (00.25.14)

So, if you imagine that God is doing this little, tiny operation on you with every single emotion that's in error. So, remember all that sin is, is emotions in error, desires in error, beliefs in error that exist inside of me. So, all God's doing is this little, tiny incision and pulling it out. That's the operation of Divine Love on your soul. This is what happens, it pulls it out and you have instant relief. So that's like the Divine Love path. When you deal at the causal level with an emotion, you will get instant relief. If you're not getting instant relief then it means you're not dealing with a causal level emotion. (00.26.14)

Now next week I'll talk about why we don't get instant relief when we're being emotional, because that's all to do with emotions of self-deception. But what I'm trying to illustrate at the moment is the difference between progressing on the Natural Love Path and progressing on the Divine Love Path. One way is this way where things naturally occur through the Law of Attraction events and that eventually expels the problem from me. The other way God's actually doing an incision, pulling it all out and it's done there and then. I know what I'd prefer, just that little bit of pain, taken out, rather than this long term, nagging, irritating pain that goes on for years and years and years. Many of our spirit friends with us today have experienced five hundred years of that, if you can imagine. (00.27.10)

You know what; it's hard enough for you to experience one day of pain, isn't it? You imagine five hundred years of it. As Nero said in his

channelling in the Padgett Messages... he could write volumes about the pain, but he said that Padgett would never be able to understand it, the extent of his pain. So, he let it pass. So, a lot of our spirit friends who are here today feel the same way. And so, what I'm trying to illustrate is how Divine Love works. Divine Love actually can come and take these out of us. But we need to allow the experience of the cutting open of the wound, which is a painful experience. Actually, the painful experience is the sin entering us and when it gets pulled out that's the painful experience.

So, any pain we experience in this state is either through complete denial of our emotions, or through this process of having the problem... if we can call it the problem emotion being pulled out of our body. Being pulled out of our soul, which is our real body. So, if you think about it like that, God doesn't want you to suffer. But because sin has entered us, because error has entered us, we are going to suffer on this progression. But our suffering is going to be for very short and intense periods, rather than this long, long, hundreds of years' experience, which most people go through. There is a huge difference between those two states. (00.28.25)

12.7. Receiving God's Love requires an open soul and living in truth

Listen to the next one. It says:

We pray that you, God, will open up our souls to the inflowing of your Love and that then will come your Holy Spirit to bring into our souls this your Divine Love in great abundance.

You see a lot of people on the Divine Love Path think that if they receive Divine Love that that's what opens up their soul to receiving Divine Love. But that actually doesn't make much sense when you think about it. Your soul needs to open to Divine Love by other mechanisms, and it's through Truth in particular that your soul opens to Divine Love. Once your soul opens to Divine Love, now the Holy Spirit, which remember is that connection of truth between you and God, can connect. Now the Divine Love can flow. And what I've been describing up to now, over the last eighteen months, is the process you'll need to go through, to open up to Divine Love. (00.29.52)

What I'm talking about today is how the Divine Love flows into you, but up until now I've been discussing primarily what you need to do to your own soul to open up, and part of it is praying to God to help you do that, to open up your soul to Divine Love. Now, what are the things that close down our soul? Well, you think about it, it's all to do with emotional or desire suppression. So, when you suppress your desires, or when you suppress your emotions, you are closing down your soul, you're not

opening up your soul. So, you can be praying all you like intellectually, "Please, God, help me open up my soul," and right at the same moment be closing down your soul. So is that now a prayer? No, because it's not a sincere desire. So my suggestion is to actually let yourself feel the fears you have about opening up your soul. (00.30.47)

Now we were talking about this last night with Paula, and we were talking about how many of us make decisions about something we are going to do in six months' time, or in 12 months' time. So, in twelve months' time I'm going to leave my work and find another job. Why twelve months? Because you're suppressing your desires! Because do you think when you're at-one with God, you're going to suppress any desire? No. Do you think you're ever going to say, "Oh in twelve months' time I'll do that?" No. You'll have a feeling, and you'll do it. So why aren't you doing that now? If you're not doing that now, you're suppressing your desire and so therefore you're suppressing your soul. (00.31.36)

When you suppress your soul, your prayer to God is, "Please, don't open up my soul." Can you see that? So, live in harmony with your desires. If I've got a prayer to God of opening up my soul, then I've got to live in harmony with that. Living in harmony with that means, I notice a desire inside of myself and I do it; if I know it's in harmony with love I do it. I don't delay it, I don't put it off for any reason, money or otherwise. You know fear, friends, family, none of the reasons that we often put on us.

Don't put it off for that, allow yourself to follow your desire. When you're in that state you are saying to God, day-by-day you are saying to God, "I'm open to receive your love. I'm open to experience your love." Let yourself feel those desires and passions that you have that are harmonious with love and act on them immediately. Don't delay them; don't put them off. And if you can't act on them immediately because of some other thing, have a good cry about that, because obviously there's an emotion being triggered as to why your Law of Attraction isn't automatically attracting that. So deal with that emotion, whatever that emotion be. (00.32.59)

You see, this is the thing we need to understand in this section is that God has an abundance of love for us and the Holy Spirit can only connect to us when we live in this truth state. So many of you have had moments of living in this truth state already? But most of us don't have it every single moment of our lives because we are compromising so many things. We are compromising in our relationships with truth, with our family, with friends, with people that we meet. Like be honest, how many of you have told your friends that you are coming to listen to a guy who actually says that he's Jesus? So, about half, now the other half, you're not living in truth. (00.33.49)

Now, you can say, “Oh, you know, all AJ’s doing now is putting some emotional blackmail on me to go and tell my friends.” I’m not actually. I’m just saying to you that, if I’m not living in truth, then I’m not activating the Law of Desire in my life. So, I’m not saying you have to do anything. What I’m saying is every disharmony with truth, every cover over of truth that you do, you’re actually proving to yourself that you’re never going to get to the state of living in your desire while you stay in that state. So deal with that emotion. What are you afraid of about telling the truth? Deal with that emotion. Let yourself experience what you’re afraid of. And as you do that you’ll release the emotion. (00.34.40)

12.8. Divine Love can transform our souls into the Divine

Now, notice the next section says:

Until our souls are transformed into the very essence of yourself.

You see that prayer is telling us what’s going to happen to us. If we receive Divine Love, and receive Divine Love and receive Divine Love, and we continue to do that, eventually our soul will be transformed, and we will be like God. In the first century I would say to people quite often, that they needed to be like God. And even religiously today when people read those words they go, “That’s totally impossible”. No, it’s not, it’s not impossible to be like God because that’s what happens when you receive Divine Love to the at-onement state; you become like God. You become like God in all of your emotions, and desires and passions. That doesn’t mean you are God, because you’re still God’s child. But you become like God in the way in which you express everything, that’s what happens to you. And as that happens to you, you’ll find all your joys will expand and all these beautiful experiences will expand, because of you being in that state. (00.34.50)

12.9. Receiving Divine Love increases our faith

And then I said:

That there will come to us faith, such faith that will cause us to realize that we are truly your children and at-one with you in very substance and not in image only.

You see the Divine Love entering you causes you to have more faith that God exists. So for many of the spirits who are here today who don’t believe God exists, or believes God’s wrathful, if they just allowed themselves to open up to love and open up to this loving feeling, and longing for Divine Love, what would happen is God’s love would enter them and they’d straight away confront that belief, wouldn’t they? But see a lot of times

what happens is we stay in a belief that prevents us acting and we stay in that state for ages, and ages and ages, many times hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of years, just because we don't want to act. (00.36.48)

This is one of my major problems at the moment is, I'm so afraid of how big things will get that I'm trying to keep them at a certain level. Do you know what I mean? I'm trying to keep everything at a certain level because I'm afraid that it's going to get really big and I don't think I'm going to cope with that. There's an emotion in me that causes me to feel that. It's just a fictitious emotion, I know that, but it still feels powerful, until I release it. And that's how it is for your life too. Often there'll be lots of these things that are limiting your life and you're not going to have faith until you stop allowing them from limiting your life and start acting upon the truth and see the change. But we're often so afraid of change. We are often so scared of how good we're going to be. And that causes us to actually step back from practicing the truth. So, the prayer confronts that feeling within us. (00.37.46)

12.10. Receiving Divine Love to the point of at-onement with God transforms us into immortal souls

Then it says:

Let us have such faith as will cause us to know that you are our Father, the bestower of every good and perfect gift and that only we ourselves can prevent your Love from changing us from the mortal to the immortal.

So firstly, before you experience Divine Love to the point of at-onement, you will not be immortal. What's immortality? Immortality is this gift that God gives when you become at-one with Her, that you can never, ever, ever die. Your soul can never die. Until that time it is not known whether your soul will die or not! The reason why we only know that the at-onement condition is the condition in which our soul can never die, is because if we died, then a part of God's Love would die. And that's a total impossibility. (00.38.47)

So, after you become at-one with God, you are fully conscious of your own immortality. In the spirit world and all through history, many people have been discussing what creates immortality and there is this constant belief in the New Age movement now that immortality is a given. That your soul is actually immortal from the day it was created. In other words, it can never die. Not that it will ever die, but that it can never. But that's not true. The only time that you'll know that for certain, and you'll feel as an emotion in you, is when you become at-one with God. And when you feel it as an emotion in you, do you think you're going to be afraid of death? No.

Do you think you're going to be afraid of pain even? No. You won't be afraid of anything, when you feel this as an emotion in you. When you feel immortality as an emotion in you, you will feel that you will never, ever, die. (00.39.43)

You will feel it, and it doesn't matter what happens to you, you will feel that inside of you. Now can you imagine how freeing that is? Nothing ever scares you after that. Nothing! Not a single thing. Many of you in the future may finish up being in front of thousands of people talking to them. Right at the moment, you'd be petrified doing that. But when you're in that condition it won't faze you one single bit. It'll have no effect on you emotionally; you'll just enjoy it because of that belief entering you. (00.40.21)

Now those beliefs enter you because, like it says in the prayer, God is the bestower of every good gift. You see what we don't realize on the Natural Love Path is that we don't realize that we are "God sufficient". We feel self-sufficient, we're not reliant on God, and we're reliant on ourselves. And one thing we realize on the Divine Love Path is that actually that's not even true. Every single person in the universe firstly is God reliant, even whether they believe in God or not. On the Divine Love Path you choose God reliance, right across the board emotionally, so you're no longer become afraid of what you're going to eat tomorrow, for example. Where you're going to get the next dollar from, none of those emotions will ever, ever pass you again once you're in that state. (00.41.19)

Why? Because you know God is going to give you absolutely everything you desire that's harmonious with love. And surely your own survival is harmonious with love? So, you would never even consider your own survival anymore. You think of how many of your emotions right at the moment in any one day, or any one week are surrounding you surviving materially. You won't have any of those emotions anymore and to be frank with you, if you have them, now that means that there are some emotional injuries that need to be worked through. Let them be confronted and be released from you and then deal with them. (00.41.54)

12.11. If we long for Divine Love sincerely, we will receive it

Notice the next bit was:

Let us never cease to realize that your Love is waiting for each and all of us and that when we come to you in faith and earnest aspiration your Love will never be withheld from us.

Many people come to me and say "Look, I've been longing for Divine Love

for a year now and I've not felt it enter me." What does that part of the prayer say? If you long for it in sincerity, you will always get it. That's what it says doesn't it? And that's the truth. So if you've longed for Divine Love for a year now and not received any, then the truth is you haven't longed for it. Now that's a really confronting thing to cope with isn't it? Do you see why? Because we think we've put all this effort into it, and we've got nowhere. It's a terrible feeling to feel that, isn't it? To feel that feeling that we've got nowhere and we've had all this, what we thought was sincere effort. (00.43.01)

But we need to come to understand this truth really deeply. God always will give you Her Love if you have a sincere longing for it. So, if I'm not receiving Her Love right at this moment, then it means right at this moment I don't have a sincere longing for it. Is there a question about that? (00.43.31)

Participant: If you haven't experienced Divine Love, how do you know when you've got it?

There was a spirit prompting you to ask this question. You and every spirit who has never received Divine Love will know; there will be a sensation you will feel and also probably lots of tears you will feel as you receive it. So you will know in the instant that you get it. That's the beauty of it. Now many of you have got it because of what you thought was another reason. Do you know what I mean? Like you were at a music concert, like I was saying earlier, and all of a sudden you had these overwhelming emotions of, "Oh isn't this beautiful, isn't it amazing," and projected an emotion in that instant to God and then received some Divine Love, and it made you cry. Now many of you didn't realize at that moment that you were actually longing for Divine Love. But, whenever you long for it you will receive it, and after a while you'll become very conscious of what it feels like. (00.44.44)

Right at the start you're not conscious of what it feels like at all because you've never received it before, but you'll see the pattern generate as you receive it more and more.

Participant: Is it possible that I have potentially received it in the past, but I didn't know it as Divine Love?

There's a very high likelihood that all of you have received Divine Love in the past because you're attracted to this message already. It's very unusual for a person to be attracted to the message and not already have received some Divine Love. So many of you might not be conscious, because you've had these other experiences which were emotional in your life, times when you were at your wits end and you were crying and things like that, a lot of

the times you received Divine Love then and you attributed it to something else. Now what will happen in the future is that you will become more and more conscious that you're actually receiving Divine Love in those moments. In the end you'll get into a state where you receive it all the time, so you have a constant connection with God and that's when you're at-one with God. (00.45.40)

Now that is quite a confronting issue, you see most people want to hear that, "Oh well if you've been trying hard, oh it's lovely," don't you? "And if you've been trying really hard for a year, surely you've definitely received some by now." And this is something we talked about in the Padgett Messages quite a lot because there is this constant desire that most people will have to falsify events in order to cheer people up. On the Divine Love Path, you won't want to do that. (00.46.15)

So, what we were trying to do with the Padgett Messages was to describe in fact to people the process of receiving Divine Love and all those kinds of things and to show them that many people believed they'd received it when they actually hadn't. Because they weren't projecting sincere longings at God! (00.46.33)

Now let's look at sincere longings. Now I have said this before to you quite often, remember if you have a longing for another person. The person's over here, I've got a longing for them, I make a step towards them and usually what happens then is all of these emotions start kicking in don't they? How many of you have had an emotion with me that you want to talk to me, so you start coming up to talk to me and then you think, "Ah...Oh, Ohhh"? A good three quarters of you have done this right, "Oh, Ah, Ohhh, No, No, No, No," and it doesn't happen. (00.47.07)

So, what happened to your desire? At the start it was pure wasn't it? And then what comes up? Fears, doubts and fears. My suggestion is, don't try and overcome them, just sit in the chair and feel them. Don't bother talking to me. Don't force yourself to talk to me under those circumstances. This is a Law of Attraction event just perfectly placed for you to connect with some emotion of unworthiness. So sit down and feel how unworthy you feel, just to even talk to me. Let yourself feel that emotion. When you feel that emotion, you know what's going to probably happen? I might come and talk to you, because the Law of Attraction will have changed in you. So, a lot of times that's what happens. (00.47.54)

Now, we're exactly the same with God. Oftentimes we start making a pure connection with God, and then all of these emotional things inside of us kick in to place. You know we start feeling unworthy, and we start feeling that God wouldn't want us anyway and we start going through all

of these different emotions. We need to feel them. It is those emotions that prevent our connection with God. So feel them. Don't force yourself to pray under those circumstances. Allow yourself. You wouldn't force yourself to come and talk with me if you felt those emotions. Sit with them; feel them, feel what's inside of you that is causing you to feel the way you feel. Allow it to be triggered; just the act of walking toward something often triggers it. (00.48.43)

So, in my case, when I first saw Mary, I was completely speechless. She often says, she has said to me quite a few times, "Why didn't you speak to me?" Well because I was all mixed up and to be frank, I had this emotion in me of unworthiness with her. And that emotion got triggered the instant I met her. And so, I had to work through those emotions, I had to feel about that. And it's exactly the same in your relationship with God. You need to feel the emotions that you feel that are preventing you from actually connecting. (00.49.22)

And it would have been really good if I'd felt good about myself and I'd gone up to Mary and I'd picked her up and said, "Girl, you're mine!" like Tarzan style. I'm sure that would have triggered some of her emotions. When I look back on it, I would have really liked to have done that, but it's too late now, because I had all of these other emotions which were being triggered. And often that's the case with our relationship with God too; we have all these other emotions being triggered. We need to be truthful and honest, and open about them all. (00.49.59)

12.12. Temptations of the flesh

Alright, so what's next?

Keep us in the shadow of your Love every hour and moment of our lives, and help us to overcome all temptations of the flesh.

What would you classify as a "temptation of the flesh"? "Coffee, chocolate, food..." Yeah, let's define all these temptations of the flesh. Temptations of the flesh are when your fleshly desires overcome the love that's in your soul, and cause you to do things, which in the end become painful to you. So, temptations of the flesh are when you have these fleshly desires that are in you, that are stronger than the desire for love, the pure desire for love in your soul, and they cause all of your pain. (00.50.51)

Now for example, a temptation of the flesh is not sex. Sex is not a temptation of the flesh in its pure form. But it can be a temptation of the flesh; can you see why? Because I could have a desire for sex and I don't care whether I love the person or not; now I'm in the temptation zone. And if I act upon that I am going to harm myself and the other person. If my desire was to be in harmony with love, that would be a totally different situation. And this is why a lot of you have got to the part where you're okay playing the field, or I was talking with Simon earlier and he was just saying that, "You meet a woman, yeah, let's play." There's that feeling. But now that can't happen anymore, and you feel like it can't happen anymore, once you've received a certain amount of Divine Love. Because what happens inside of you is the knowing, "I need to have a meaningful interaction; I can't just do this non-meaningful thing anymore". And so that stops happening. (00:52.03)

So, the temptations of the flesh are these desires and passions and unhealed emotions within us that cause us to act upon fleshly desires. So, let's look at how they affect us. All of us love food, yeah? But if I become a glutton and I'm starting to get bigger and bigger and bigger, what's going on? What's going on now? I'm in the temptation of the flesh mode. All of us love to drink? I love to drink water myself, but I know many of you still love to drink alcohol. The temptation of the flesh is to drink more and more and more. To become gluttonous with it and that obviously is going to affect you. So just the aspect of what happens to us with these temptations shows us the emotions that we need to avoid. (00.52.57)

And the prayer is saying, "Please God, help me avoid these temptations of the flesh." So here I am, I'm smoking away; there's my temptation of the flesh. Why is it a temptation? Because I'm smoking, and if I'm smoking... and I don't mean to offend anyone who is still smoking. And by the way you're allowed to keep smoking. You're allowed to do anything; you've got free will. You're allowed to kill yourself anytime you want. It's true. (00.53.27)

So, I'm smoking, which is actually destroying a part of my body, it's well known that it's destroying a part of my body. But I'm smoking. Why am I smoking? Because I'm looking for a feeling! What's the feeling? Well, most of the time when I'm smoking, by the time I get addicted to it, I'm looking for the feeling of satisfaction, the feeling of being calm, the feeling of having something to do, whatever the feeling is that's driving me to have this cigarette. The temptation of the flesh is, I am using this physical tool to actually avoid the emotion. And I'm allowing my body's desire for this physical tool to dominate my soul. So that's what a temptation of the flesh is. (00.54.15)

Now, if I'm doing that, in that moment I'm actually not praying to God, "Please help me avoid the temptations of the flesh." Right at that moment what I'm saying to God is, "Give me as many temptations as possible, I love this temptation of my flesh." That's really what I'm saying. Now you're allowed to do that. God's not going to say, "You naughty boy, there's a lightning bolt for you!" God's not going to do that. What God's going to do is that God's not going to respond to your prayer. Because you're not in truth! And you need to be in truth if you're going to receive Divine Love. (00.54.50)

So, you can smoke and receive some Divine Love. I'm not saying that you will never receive Divine Love if you're smoking. James Padgett, who wrote the Padgett Messages, smoked. He never got above the third sphere because of it. We often tried to address this issue with him and unfortunately a lot of his personal messages weren't included in the Padgett Messages, which is sad because we often tried to address the issue with him, but he avoided the issue. He wanted to avoid the emotional reason why he needed this temptation of the flesh. (00.55.25)

So, what the prayer is doing is addressing these issues, it's saying, "Why do you want to avoid these things? Why do you want to not deal with those things, they are all blocking your relationship with God?"

12.13. Negative spirit influence

And then the next part says:

Help us overcome all temptations of the flesh. And the influence of the powers of the evil ones who so constantly surround us and endeavour to turn our thoughts away from God to the pleasures and allurements of the world.

You see because of our temptations of the flesh, which are to do with our avoidance emotions, spirits surround us who want to utilize these emotions for their own power and benefit. Many of you are experiencing this in your day-to-day life now. When you get on the Divine Love Path in particular, lots of spirits don't like you being on it. And what they do is they scan your body, your spirit body, and they can scan it really easily and they say, "Ah, problem there, problem there." They don't care about how good things are, they don't think about how you've got a big, beautiful heart and all loving and everything. None of that! "Problem there, problem there, problem there, oh problem there; this person really wants to have sex with lots of people. I'm going to create that around them as much as I can, so that I can connect with their sexual feelings and enjoy some sex myself, through them." Spirits can do that. (00.56.54)

So, what they do is they focus in on your emotional injury that you are denying within yourself and then they utilize that injury to their benefit. Now many of you are not dealing with your emotional injuries about doubts about me. Many of you still have lots of feelings about me. I don't mean that you've got to believe I'm Jesus, but what I'm saying to you, many of you have doubts about my character. Many of you feel emotions that are things like, "Can I really trust him? I don't know if I can trust him." We've been eighteen months together and you still can't trust me. Many of you can't trust me still. And you feel like I'm going to be some kind of cult leader in the future or something like that. Or that I'm somehow going to ask you for extra money or I'm going to somehow... When Peter sent out the posting about the Divine Love Sanctuary some emails came back to him saying, "Oh, now we know what AJ's up to." (00.58.04)

Now all that is, is not dealing with emotions of doubt, emotions of doubt about my character. You're allowed to have them, perfectly welcome to continue having them for the rest of your life, that's fine, because that's your free will. But what I'm saying is, when you don't deal with an emotion like that, what happens is a spirit comes along, "Oh, doubt! I can use that." And at the moment there's a whole group of spirits who really want to give me a hard time. They can't give me a hard time personally so much, so what they try to do is connect with as many people as they can around me, to get them to give me a hard time. (00.58.41)

And so, what they do is they try to actually connect with... (Someone's mobile phone rings) Interesting, interesting. I was just thinking about the Law of Attraction of that, and that was totally spirit driven. But anyway, we'll talk about that another time. Interestingly enough, many spirits want to connect with your unhealed emotions that you don't want to recognize within yourself. (00.59.10)

So, for example, if you have an emotion of arrogance in yourself, what's going to happen is you are going to attract lots of people telling you that you're really great. You'll reject all the people that don't tell you you're really great of course.

But you'll attract the people that do tell you you're great and there'll be spirits around you who want to tell you that you're greater than everyone else. So that eventually what will happen inside of you, you know they can actually manipulate you, in such a way to manipulate that arrogance, into doing things they want. Then there're other spirits who do that with sex, and there're other spirits that with alcohol and there're other spirits that do that with drugs, and there're other spirits that do that just with emotions of anger toward men, or emotions of anger towards women. Do you see what I'm saying? It's so easy to influence you if you don't own

your own emotions. When you deny your own emotions, that's when you are heavily influenced. (01.00.09)

Participant: How would a spirit use arrogance as a tool?

If I believe I'm better than I am, and I could influence lots of people negatively and a spirit who is feeling powerless wants to have some power, he can connect to me through my arrogance and cause me to say things to that group of people I might not normally have said, just to get a response back to them that they'll feel powerful. So this happens a lot of times with mediumship for example, where a medium might be in a state of arrogance and so spirit connects with them and they connect with lots and lots of people, telling them a heap of untruths, which the spirit believes are true, and the person believes are true, in their own arrogance and now lots of falsehood is disseminated just from that one event. (01.00.59)

So, a spirit can connect through any emotion, any emotion disharmonious with love or even harmonious with love. The key is, if they are disharmonious with love we need to face them and deal with them inside of ourselves. Every fear you have is manipulable. Coca Cola manipulates you every day. People say I manipulate them. Honestly, I don't even know how to do it, compared to Coca Cola. Coca Cola, say in the adverts, diet Coke is sexy. You get a sexy woman in a bikini drinking a diet Coke. What's that saying to you? You'll be sexy like this if you drink diet Coke. Now if you have an emotion inside of you that connects with that, you'll go and buy a diet Coke for the first time. You never bought a diet Coke before, but you'll go and do it. (01.01.53)

And that's the whole point of marketing, isn't it? That's why marketing is not really harmonious with Divine Love; because it's actually used to manipulate people's emotions. It doesn't help them resolve their emotions. It acts upon their negative emotional state to do what the marketer wants. That's how many times in our lives we are manipulated! Why did you buy the iPod? Because you were manipulated most of the time! Or was it pure desire? Did you buy the iPod because your next-door neighbour had an iPod? Why have you got a mobile phone? Was it because your mates bought a mobile phone and you haven't got one? Often that's what motivates us. You're hip if you do this. That is what motivates many of our choices and decisions. Or, why do I go and buy a V8 car, when a four-cylinder car will do just as much job and cause less pollution? Because a V8 car gives me an emotion that the four cylinder one doesn't! (01.02.59)

I've had the emotion myself. I went and bought a sports car, this was ten years or so ago, may have been eight or nine years ago. I bought a sports car looking for the emotion. Drove around in my sports car, pretty good. Like two hundred and forty km per hour up the highway. Fair dinkum I

did. Yeah, Jesus was a maniac! I was driven by the emotion. I once remember a conversation I had with a fellow, a friend of mine who was a multi-millionaire. He said, "One thing you haven't learned yet is that no matter how powerful the car is, the next car you will want will be more powerful." And that's true. I hadn't learnt that and what do I drive around in now? I've got a 1994 Hyundai XL, 1.5 litre. Mary still feels I'm a maniac though, but anyway. (01.04.08)

But the emotion that drove me was there and the marketing system and everything was based around the emotions. And that is how you're manipulated, through your unhealed emotions. This is how the world manipulates you. This is also how spirits manipulate you. So, when we have the prayer...

To lead us away from the influence of the powers of the evil ones ... (Or powers of the spirits who are evil in their nature) who surround us and turn us away from God.

What are we saying? What we are saying is, I have a sincere desire in my heart to no longer focus on all these allurements of the world that are before me. But now I'm going to focus on my soul development, because that's going to bring me everything else anyway. (01.04.58)

It's my soul development that brings me everything else, so if I focus upon my soul development, all these other things will be added to me. If I understand that emotionally, I won't be focused on all the allurements of the world, if we could call it that. This is what I meant in the first century of being in the world, but no part of it. So, what I'm doing there, is I'm in the world, I live in the world, but I'm no part of it because I'm not drawn into its allurements. In that state, if I own all of my emotions and I'm praying to God for this, then what will happen is these spirits that have been heavily influencing most of us over this last eighteen-month period will have far less influence upon us. (01.05.40)

And by the way they have influenced all of us all our lives and that's because of these unhealed emotions. So, once we focus on that and we pray to God, what we're really saying to God is, "I want to deal with everything inside of me that causes an attraction between me and these spirits. I want to actually deal with it emotionally rather than living in the expression emotion," if you could call it that. So, when I went out and bought the sports car I was living in the expression emotion, but I hadn't learnt the truth yet. I'm not saying sports cars are wrong, in the future there'll be these lovely sports cars that levitate that actually won't produce any emissions whatsoever and that you actually create with your power of your soul and you'll be able to drive them anywhere you want, if you want to. I don't know why you'd want to, because you'll also be able to teleport.

But you know that all these things are all available to you, and in the spirit world there are locations in the first and second sphere where these things exist. And so you will actually be able to do those things if you want. Of course, your desire for it changes as you grow in love and so a lot of times, what you think you want now changes quite markedly. But can you see the power of the prayer, in the sense of exposing the connection between how spirits can influence you and your connection with God? (01.07.07)

Many you will notice that. If you read the Padgett Messages even daily, you'll notice that you'll feel a different type of connection. Just that action of reading the Padgett Messages does that, because you're actually associating with a whole other group of spirits, when you do that. Because all the spirits who want you to go down and party down the street and pick up a woman and take her home, they're not there when you're reading the Padgett Messages. They are with somebody else who wants to go down and party. That's who they are with. Now the instant you put it down, you might still have that desire in you and then they might be able to influence you, but can you see how just the action of actually raising your own spiritual desires causes you to disconnect from spirits around you. (01.07.57)

When you deal with the emotion completely, of course the spirit can't even influence you at all. So, the truth is, right at this moment, I am still being influenced by spirits. Because I've got unworthiness issues! So, what do the spirits want? They want me to stay unworthy. Why do they want me to stay unworthy? If I stay unworthy, I won't do more teaching of truth. If I don't do more teaching of truth, less truth will get out there. So, they want me to stay unworthy. So how do they do that? They get people to send me emails. "You're not Jesus, what do you think you're doing?" I just had one a few days ago, someone put in bold letters, and "You are Allan John Miller. Don't you think you're Allan John Miller? Can't you see that's the truth?" (01.08.46)

Of course, I've had lots of those emails over five years as you can imagine. So, I've had lots of people trying to tell me what they think I should feel about myself. And in the past, a lot of the time I've taken it on. I've taken on those projections. But the fact that I'm still getting them means I've still got some unworthiness issues to work through. Can you see? So, I need to work through them. So right now, all of us are still being influenced by different spirits through these different emotions that we're not releasing. (01.09.20)

In my case it's this big fear of what's going to happen in the future. You know the last time I began my ministry; it lasted three and a half years, resulted in my crucifixion and terrible painful emotions in my wife and in my child. That's what happened last time; do you think I am afraid of that

happening again? Right at the moment, yeah! So I've got to work through that emotionally. So once I work through that emotionally that won't be there, that won't be there, the Law of Attraction will be different. But it means me working through it emotionally. (01.09.58)

There are many things you're afraid of about living in truth. How many of you are afraid just to tell your mothers that, "No, mum, I don't want you controlling my life anymore"? Many of us are grown adults and we're still in that state where we're afraid of that. So we're afraid. So let yourself tell your mother that and let the emotions rise up. Those emotions prevent the connection with God.

12.14. God smiles upon our weaknesses

What's next?

We thank you for your Love and the privilege of receiving it and we believe that you are our Father, the Loving Father who smiles upon us in our weakness and is always ready to help us and take us into your arms of Love.

You see God's constantly surrounding you. God is constantly surrounding you, trying to give you every single thing that God has the power to give you, which at the moment, you don't have the power or the willingness to receive. But God's there doing that. If we pray for that, if we understand that God's this God that is smiling upon us, and not castigating us, not trying to punish us, or be wrathful with us, then we'll go a lot farther in our connection with God, than if we believe the other things. (01.11.15)

Can you see why many Christians don't get further than the second or third sphere while they're here on Earth, even if they are receiving Divine Love? Because they believe God to be a 'punishing God' who punishes the wicked! Who punishes all of my sins that I've committed in the past that I didn't deal with, and that's not what God's like. And many of us hold over those beliefs still within us that need to be released from us, so that we can come to see that God is actually this beautiful, loving person, who just wants us.

12.15. Trusting God

And then notice I've said,

We pray this with all the earnestness and sincere longings of our souls and trusting in your Love, give you all the glory and honour and love that our finite souls can give.

You see to actually connect with God we've got to trust quite a lot of things initially. After a while what happens is that we start receiving Divine Love and we don't need to trust them anymore, because it's reality then. So, in the beginning this period that we're going through, this beginning period; it's often very difficult, because we don't trust things and we don't trust God, and we don't trust God exists all the time. To be frank many times in our lives when you're going through a really hard emotion, you don't feel like God's around you, do you? Even though God's right there next to us, we don't feel God's there. (01.12.44)

And so, what happens a lot of times is we get embroiled in that emotional state and we forget the truth and the truth is, God's always around us wanting to connect to us. And God deserves your love, and God deserves your honour and God deserves your respect. God deserves those things from you. Of course you don't have to give them. I'm not saying God expects them from you, I'm just saying God deserves them. And at some point, inside of us we need to start to feel whether that's the truth or not. (01.13.16)

13. The Divine Love Path is all about connecting to God

So now in briefly covering the prayer, the outline, you'll notice in the outline there are lots and lots of things I haven't covered. There are lots of points about God that I haven't covered. So my suggestion is to actually allow your self to go home now and over the coming weeks re-go over that outline and start looking and feeling about things about God. This is all about your connection with God. The Divine Love Path isn't about emotional processing; the Divine Love Path isn't about the Law of Attraction. It does involve those things, but it isn't about it. What it's really about is your connection directly with God. And when you do that, all these other things will be added to you. So my suggestion is to focus on that completely. Mary, do you want to say something about that? (01.14.16)

Mary: I just wanted to try and express that I have been starting to re-establish my connection with God, and I wanted to try and express just how beautiful this is, how much love is available to all of us, every single one of us. It's really an emotional place and how, when I'm having a connection with God, how much love I actually feel for God as well. In the beginning I used to think, "Oh receiving Divine Love, it's all about what we're going to get from God." And it never felt good to me, and it is because I have these really deep feelings of gratitude and thankfulness to God and when I'm experiencing those things, and experiencing the love f

rom God it's just an amazing thing. And I just wanted to try and reassure everyone that it's available for all of us and it's just a wonderful thing. (01.15.50)

Yeah. There're often times when, and I don't know if you have felt this yourself yet, many of you I know have, when you're sitting down and you're actually feeling about how wonderful God is. How wonderful it is that you're even learning all the things you're learning now. Many of you have been seeking for twenty, thirty, forty years for the truths of the universe. Many of you have been feeling that. Then when you start hearing the truths of the universe, hearing actually God's Truths and they all make sense, they all fit together like a glove, don't they? They all just fit together nice and neatly; everything works. You understand everything as it goes, it all is just so perfect, and you start feeling about the person who made that. And how wonderful the person who made that, is. (01.16.39)

When you start allowing yourself to feel that inside of yourself, these powerful emotions come from your soul to God! And in that moment that those powerful emotions leave you is the moment you also begin receiving Divine Love. And many of you have had that experience. So, get to know God, allow your self to think about God more. Allow yourself to meditate about God more. So instead of meditation being a practice of laying yourself down on the bed and taking yourself out of body, or taking yourself into this nice quiet place where you focus on nothing, instead of doing that, why not add this other element during that state? Allow yourself to feel about God, and you'll notice your meditation just changes into prayer really rapidly and you'll start feeling these things from God then. (01.17.42)

There'll be talks in the future where I'll be talking about God's qualities and God's attributes. And they are so numerous that you know we could talk for hundreds of years about them and still not cover the subject. There'll be things that are covered, like even about God being a mathematician or a scientist, but also these other aspects of God, love, joy, peace, these aspects of wisdom, knowledge, power, all these other aspects of God. When you start adding it all together and you start realizing how awesomely powerful God is, but also how infinitely loving She is, then you start having these feelings generate in you about God. (01.18.30)

But you see while I believe inside of my mind that God's punishing and wrathful, and that God's going to punish me for my sins and all that, how can I have those feelings? I can't, can I? And so naturally those feelings are going to disconnect me from God. So, what I'd like to encourage you to do over the coming weeks and months is to actually begin really

focusing on your relationship with God and using that relationship as a means to work through emotions. (01.19.00)

You see up to now, what we've been doing is a lot of emotional processing working through things and finding out what the emotions are intellectually and then delving into them emotionally. But actually, the faster way of dealing with all of our emotions is to connect directly with God. See if you're not receiving Divine Love right at the moment, it's because there's an emotion blocking it. So, talk to God about that. "I'm not receiving your love because there is an emotion blocking it. Please show me through your Law of Attraction, what that emotion is". The very next moment generally you will find it. But if not then, certainly over the coming days you will find what that emotion is that's preventing it. (01.19.40)

As soon as you release it, you'll be able to long for God's love and think about God and feel God and you'll actually feel a feeling enter you. And you'll know that's God connecting back with you. So allow yourself to start developing this relationship with God. This is what the Divine Love Path is all about. It's not about all these wonderful truths that are very, very external to you. It's about what's going on in your internal relationship between you and God, and nothing else really in the end. (01.20.10)

14. The benefits of a relationship with God

All of those other beautiful truths, which all of you have been so attracted to for the majority of your lives, will all come to you, if you develop this relationship first. Now those truths may come to you over a period of time if you develop other relationships, instead of this relationship with God, but you'll never understand them until you receive the Divine Love to understand them. So do that first. Focus on that relationship with God first.

When you focus on that relationship and long for God's Love to enter you what will happen is, you will feel this two-way conversation, which is an emotional conversation between you and God. And you will know God exists. That is the way in fact that you will prove to yourself that God exists. And no one will ever be able to shake that in you. And you'll get to the point when you've received enough Divine Love to be at-one with God that no one will ever be able to shake any of the knowledge in you. (02.21.12)

You will feel the truth inside of your being and you will become outspoken about it, you will have no fear about it, you will know it's the truth inside of yourself. You'll become a person who speaks in knowledge. Not in knowledge of intellectual knowledge, you'll become a person who speaks in full emotional knowledge of the truth that you've actually personally experienced. That's what will happen to you. So my suggestion is to really contemplate this stuff about praying for Divine Love and praying for Divine Truth. They are the two greatest things that you could ever pray for and allow yourself to start understanding God's nature and let yourself feel and meditate about God's nature and connect to God. Allow that to occur and your soul will expand a lot more rapidly than if you try to circumvent that or you get interested in other things. (01.22.09)

And the beauty of doing that is that all of your spirit communication will all grow very rapidly as a result. All of your joy will grow rapidly as a result, if you do it that way. If you do it the other way where you're focused on these other emotions, you're focused on natural love, you're not so focused on God, you want to connect with your spirit guide and all those things, it will be much slower for you. So, allow yourself to do what's going to be the most powerful thing. And I know right at the moment many of you may feel like, "Oh, God doesn't feel real to me." So, say that to God, "You don't feel real to me. I don't know why, but I would like you to feel real to me. How do I do that?" And notice what happens in your Law of Attraction. What is it then attracted to you? Say to God the things that you feel. Just be honest with God. Because remember connection with God is all about honesty and truth. (01.23.10)

15. Emotions of self-deception

So that's what I would like to encourage you to do. Now the reason why I've created next week, a talk about emotions of self-deception, is that a lot of the time we think we're doing things emotionally. Working through things emotionally, but a lot of the time what we're doing is creating emotions because we'd rather not do something. And many of you, what I'm finding when I feel about your own progression is that many of you are creating emotions inside of yourself that are not real causal emotional experiences. (01.23.45)

Some of you have said to me about self-worth issues, "I don't actually have a self-worth issue," for example. Some of you with issues with the opposite gender don't actually have an issue with the opposite gender in some ways. So, some of you have said, "Oh, the opposite gender has hurt me so much," and you're going through those emotions. But I'm actually feeling, "No, no, actually you've hurt the opposite gender far more than they've hurt you," and they're the emotions you need to go through. (01.24.13)

So, what we need to do is look at the truth about our emotional state, so that's what we'll be looking at next week and hopefully some of you will be brave enough to share some of these things. Now what I'm doing next week, or what I've considered doing, and I might have to ask for your permission... although I'm tempted not to, but anyway. Many of you are posting publicly on the Internet your own emotions and I've had the opportunity to read some of them, and by the way most of them are emotions of self-deception. (01.24.45)

And so, what I would like to be able to do is get some of those postings and then call you up and sit you down and talk about your emotions of self-deception. If you feel brave enough to do that, if you don't feel brave enough to do that, you just say, "No," and I'll say, "No worries". So, you don't have to do it, but I'll just invite you to do that. It'll be very good for you from a teaching point of view but also teaching others. (01.25.11)

Now it's these emotions of self-deception that often mislead us on the path of emotional processing and the emotions of self-deception are often the emotions that cause us to become downhearted in our relationship with God. So many of you have said things to me like, "I've been processing emotions for three months, and it's this one emotion and I don't seem to be getting through it. What's going on?" Well, what's going on is you're in an emotion of self-deception. It's not the real emotion, because the real emotions when you deal with them get released from you and your Law of Attraction changes instantly. (01.25.48)

So, we can deal with that with God. So that's what we want to start to do now is start incorporating God far more in all of these discussions that we are having. Now for some of you that will challenge you and for some of the new people that come along it will challenge them a lot. But that's okay because that's all part of their emotional state, and we need to challenge these things to move through the emotional period and really get to the core emotions that are in us. So that's what we'll be doing next week. (01.26.21)

I'd really like to thank you that you came along today on this discussion because I feel that it is the most important discussion that we will ever have; this discussion about Divine Love, and how to receive it and how to pray for it. Many of you I know are not feeling that at this moment because there are many other things that interest you, but in time I know that many of you will come to feel that as well. So, allow yourself to meditate about our discussion today. (01.29.34)

16. Processing blockages to causal emotions

Participant: AJ, I feel a little bit disheartened because I've been crying enormous amounts, that I might not actually be accessing the causal. But my question is could it be that it is so big and so deep that you're just doing chunks of it?

That is sometimes the case; we'll talk about that next week a fair bit, but that is sometimes the case where yes, you need to chip away at something. But usually if we're not accessing the causal there are deep fears associated, so the first step is accessing the blocks. So most of us are going through emotions of accessing the blockages to our causal emotions, rather than the casuals themselves! (01.30.20)

Now the process of accessing blockages and we'll talk about this more next week, but the process of accessing blockages often doesn't feel productive because our Law of Attraction doesn't change. You see if I've got a blockage of fear and I deal with that fear, the causal emotion with other attractions doesn't change. So let's say I'm afraid of dealing with sexual shame for example. The fear blocks me from experiencing the sexual shame, so first I need to experience the fear, but when I experience the fear and release it, the sexual shame still exists, so my sexual attractions still exist unchanged. My Law of Attraction will exist unchanged. (01.31.00)

So, dealing with the fear is an emotional process, but it feels like it didn't accomplish anything, but in reality, it did. What it did is it lifted the lid on the deeper emotion. So, it's one of the things we'll talk about next week with emotions. There are a whole group of emotions, which I'd call "capping" emotions. There are capping emotions, which I'd call emotions of denial, and then there are a whole group of emotions, which are the covering emotions, which cover over deeper emotions. Many of us are in that state of dealing with covering emotions, which is an important part of the process and has to be dealt with before you'll get to the real causal emotions. So, it's a matter of, "How do I know which one's which?" and that's what we'll talk about next week.

17. The closing of the Gates of Heaven

Participant: AJ, there's one thing that I've been reading in the Padgett Messages, that I know that I've discussed with other people too, but it is something that's standing between me and feeling there's this... it's making me feel like God's a bit wrathful, you know? And it is that the gates of Heaven will close soon; can you explain that?

Yep. It's probably a subject that I'd like to cover in a lot more detail, rather than just giving a brief explanation at this moment. But yes, there will be at a time in the future, there will be a closing of the Celestial heavens. I'm not saying that it won't re-open at another time. There are really, really good reasons for the closing and the major primary reason is that all of those people in the Celestial Heavens are very much focused on helping people in lower conditions. That also to a degree prevents further progression. There's a whole new set of gifts that God wants to give mankind aside from Divine Love and only those ones who've received Divine Love will be able to receive those new gifts. And so there has to be a time when those who've received Divine Love no longer are focused on what's happening on the Earth, or what's happening in the spirit world in the lower spheres but now can focus on these new gifts. And so, what I see happening is there'll be an opening and a closing and an opening and a closing of the Celestial Heavens. (01.33.34)

You see Divine Love, and this is something I haven't talked about today but it's really important to understand, Divine Love is a gift, it's not a given. Do you understand the difference? See you imagine at Christmas time you've got children or whatever and you want to buy them a gift. If the child expects the gift, how does it feel giving it? If the child actually abuses the gift, how does it feel now when you've given it? (01.34.09)

What's going to happen on Earth and in the spirit world during this time that we're living right now is that God's gift of Divine Love is going to be offered to every single soul. Some souls, in fact I feel perhaps quite a few souls, will reject it. Now there will be a period of time when it's offered and reoffered and reoffered. This gift is known about and offered and offered and offered and maybe even generations where it is offered. And it will be well known all through the spirit world and on Earth. You see at the moment it's not well known even in the lower spheres of the spirit world, but it will be. (01.34.49)

And so, God will be offering these gifts, but what will happen is sooner or later everyone will come to a choice and the choice is, "Am I going to receive the gift, or am I going to reject it?" All those who reject it will actually be prevented from accessing the gift for a period of time. The reason why that will occur is because... it's a bit like if you gave a gift to a child and it just jumped up and down on it, would you contemplate giving back exactly the same gift at exactly the same moment? No. Why? Because the child already has shown a thankless and unappreciative emotion toward the gift! So, what you would generally do is talk to the child about that, reason with the child about that, and wait a period of time perhaps, before you bought the same gift again, wouldn't you? And then you'd give them the same gift again and see how they treated it then, and that's exactly how God is going to deal with mankind. (01.35.52)

So, this period of time we're living in is a great time because every single person in the spirit world and every single person on Earth will be open to the gift of Divine Love, and it's a fantastic time on Earth. There'll be a time when that offer, this particular offer... I'm not saying there won't be an offer in the future, I'm saying this particular offer of that gift will be closed and all the persons who didn't appreciate what they were being offered, and they will be given time to work through those emotions as to why they didn't appreciate it. And then there'll be a re-offer, probably, made to mankind for that gift. (01.36.34)

Participant: Is that what happened before... like is that when you were there in the first century, did you re-open that, or...?

What happened was, it was closed when Amon and Aman denied the gift. So, when Amon and Aman rejected the gift, the first human couple rejected the gift of Divine Love. And because God could foresee what was going to occur because of their rejection, which was this subsequent soul damage on every generation for a long period of time, what God did was withdraw the possibility of the gift, until my coming in the first century. And then God re-opened the possibility of the gift, which I embraced. So, I was the first person to embrace that gift and then after me many, many others embraced that gift. But there was a period of time where the gift was not offered. (01.37.24)

So, in the Padgett Messages you'll notice there are many messages where they were saying, "I didn't know about the gift being offered again." Amon and Aman say the gift was actually closed from the gift being offered to them after that period. So, if you read those messages, you'll see that God has in the past stopped offering the gift when the people didn't want it, allowed a period of time to pass until there was someone there that wanted it, and then re-opened the gift again. (01.37.54)

Participant: And so, when it's closed, people will still go to the sixth level even on the Divine Love Path.

Yeah, yeah! But there won't be a Divine Love Path for a period of time. And then the path would open again, if you like. Now any who've received Divine Love, Divine Love can never be removed from you, so any of you who have received Divine Love means that you can never be not offered it. Because God would never do that, so it's only those ones who definitely refused, they know of the choice, and they have refused to receive the gift. (01.38.35)

Participant: But what about people in the second sphere and third sphere, they're not up to going through the Celestial gates...

They will still be able to progress in Divine Love. Even your soulmates will be able to progress even if they haven't received Divine Love, because remember the soul is a complete unit, not just half. So, if half of the soul received Divine Love and the other half hasn't received Divine Love then that entire soul will still have open to it the possibility of receiving Divine Love. Because it's the whole soul God looks at, not the halves. So that will continue to occur. The issue is that where the whole soul, both halves, have rejected the gift of Divine Love, for those ones there'll be a time period where God will not offer that gift. (01.39.20)

And it's not for punishment or any of those things, but there are a number of loving reasons for it. One is you don't keep offering a gift to somebody who rejects it. That's a basic principle of love. The second one is that the people who've accepted the gift are in a state where they can accept other gifts and they need to be given the chance to accept those gifts. So, it loves to both people and then the third thing obviously is that God will re-open, just like he did in the first century. The opportunity to the gift and the opportunity has been from there until now and will probably be a few centuries yet, or a few generations yet, and then God will close down that opportunity for the gift and those people have the opportunity to progress in other ways. Then there'll be a new crop of people, if you like, who receive Divine Love after that time, when God re-opens the gift. (01.40.12)

See in the first century when the first person wanted the gift to be offered, God offered it. So, when all of the people who've rejected it are in a state of rejection, God won't offer it anymore, but when the first person of those get into a state where they want to have it offered, God will offer it again. It is totally dependent upon man's desire for the gift. So, if you can bear that in mind when you read about those things about the closing of the Heavens, that'd be good. (01.40.56)

Appendix 1: Relationship With God:

Longing (Praying) For Divine Love Seminar

Outline

What Is Prayer?

- A passionate desire & longing coming from the depth of our emotions (from the soul) directed towards God
- A pure, earnest and sincere yearning (seeking with all the heart) directed towards God

What Divine Love Does To The Human Soul

Read the message from Los Trenos (“Progress Into the Celestial Heavens”)

- Divine Love expands the souls capacity to Love (and therefore expands the soul’s power and beauty)
- Divine Love transforms the soul into a new creature that becomes Divine and Godlike in nature
- Divine Love removes error (sin) from the soul through the Law of Repentance
Eg. Error is like a splinter in our body
Natural Love is like using the body’s natural processes to remove the splinter
Divine Love is like cutting the splinter out of the body with the resultant instant relief
- Divine Love brings with it an emotional understanding of all of the secrets of the Universe (Divine Truth)
- “All of these other things will be added to you”
- Divine Love expands the soul’s sensitivity to emotions, passions, desires and feelings
- Divine Love allows the soul to transcend the 6th sphere of spiritual existence, into the spheres above

Reminders of The Mechanism of Reception of Divine Love

Diagram of the connection between our soul and God’s Soul

- If those emotions & feelings are harmonious with Love, God’s Soul instantly responds emotionally
- God “hears” our prayer by having an emotional response to our prayer, and instantly acting upon it

Praying For Divine Love

Read the Prayer (Appendix 2 page 257)

Introduction

- The prayer contains the most powerful Divine Truths that help us connect to God
- When at-one with God, we come to feel about everything how God feels
- Prayer is like a deep desire to know God well as a friend, to understand Her Feelings & Emotions
- God “hears” our prayer by having an emotional response to our prayer, and instantly acting upon it
- God Loves all, but God’s personal Love cannot enter the soul that has not asked for it (Law of Free Will)
- God’s Love can only enter a soul that has desire to remove the error from itself & wants to practice Truth
- Remember it is the soul, and not the mind’s belief that controls the operation of the Holy Spirit
Eg. In your mind you may believe you have self-worth, but at the soul level you may not
Eg. In mind may believe in harmony with Truth but soul emotions be completely in disharmony

God is a Being or Entity with Attributes & Characteristics

- This is a basic Divine Truth, and unless the soul accepts it emotionally, we cannot receive Divine Love
- He is not some abstract force, without personality, nor is He part of or inside all His creation
- His Love, can be within or part of any of His children, depending on the at-onement that exists
- If God was just a force without personality, then a personal relationship with God would be impossible
Eg. Illustration of Electricity. Electricity is a force, but is it an entity that can love you?
- If our concept of God is damaged, then we cannot enter a personal relationship with God
- We must first clear the emotions that cause our concept of God to be damaged

God’s Nature is Beautiful

- God is Beautiful, Holy, Loving and Merciful, and, very important to understand, never wrathful
- If we believe God is wrathful, then we have an emotionally damaged concept of God
- God’s Nature is that of tender care for us, so we do not need to live in fear

- Since our soul has been created directly by God, we are all God's Children in a direct sense
- We are all great in God's eyes, none of us are more important or more blessed than the other
- If we are in error, we do not need to punish ourselves, since our Mother never feels such things
- We only need to come to recognize that we have further progress to make
- God will demonstrate to us the areas in our life where changes can be made only if we want to know

We were created perfect

- God created the human race, and the soul itself, perfect
- Sin and error is of our own creation, a combination of our personally leading a life of error, our ancestors passing down error through the genetic code, actions performed by them that impact on our nature
- God does not, and has not made mistakes in our creation, any perceived mistakes are in fact erroneous
- Any erroneous concept of God will prevent our eventual at-onement with God
- We need to take personal responsibility for the existence of sin and error within us, in:
 1. within the material body in things such as disease and sickness
 2. within the spiritual body in issues of spiritual health and morality
 3. and within the soul with issues of love for others, love for partner, and love for our Father
- God will never force her Love upon an individual without the soul of the individual longing for that Love
- If we choose to keep the feelings and thoughts that are error, we prevent God Love entering us

We are worthy of Love

- Any feeling that we are “not good enough”, “unworthy”, “unloved by God”, “alone in this world”, “without anyone that cares for us”, “bad inside”, “unable to be redeemed”, “unable to be forgiven” and many of such similar feeling are emotions of error which will prevent Her Love from flowing to us.

Eg. If we are sad within our soul, we can deny that sadness with our mind and use denial tools

Eg. We could choose to feel the sadness, experience and release it, which allows space for Love

- We need to understand that a part of worthiness is to validate and experience our own emotions
- Each time we release, if we pray to God for Love, these dormant feelings no longer block Her Love
- When we feel unworthy, we are in disagreement with God's own opinion of us

God desires Our Love

- God's desire is that we become at-one with Him
- God's desire is that we have a personal relationship with Her
- God does not desire or create us to live alone and unloved
- God desires our love, but does not demand our love
- Our love is the most precious gift that we can give God, and God cherishes our love

We come to God in Truth, understanding Divine Love & Truth are priceless

- Love cannot flow to a more complete degree unless the soul also accepts and believes Truth.
- God's Love is not available to us if we refuse Divine Truth (which is different to personal "truth")
- Our reception of God's Divine Love is dependent to a large extent on our personal love of Truth
- If we have emotional injuries about God, & continue to reject the Truth about God, we reject Divine Love
- We may reject truth for many reasons:
- We may not wish to take personal responsibility for our personal beliefs and feelings
- We may wish to blame others for our emotions
- We may feel that others should accept the Truth first
- We may not want to feel our hurt pride or become the laughingstock of others
- We may prefer to accept the lie so we can stay friends with those whose love is conditional.
- We may feel that if we accept the truth, family and friends may reject us
- So, our personal love of truth may not be as strong as we thought
- God's Love and Truth are priceless; we must understand it is a treasure of the highest value
- If we reject Divine Truth for any reason, we are saying to God that Her Truth now has lesser value

Love of God does not involve sacrifice

- God is abundance, so sacrifice of any kind is not called for
- Everything in the Universe is God's; there is nothing we can sacrifice that would demand Her Love
- There is nothing we can do to make us more worthy to receive Divine Love
- Because of the gift of Free Will, God cannot take our love from us if we are unwilling to give it
- Because of the gift of Free Will, God cannot give us Her Love if we are unwilling to receive it
- If we feel we have "made the sacrifice" to obtain Divine Love, then we are yet to understand God or Love

Receiving God's Love requires an open soul

- Before the Love can be felt by a soul desirous of its inflowing, our soul must be open to the inflowing
- God will not open up our souls to the inflowing of Divine Love, unless we want it to occur from the soul
- Our openness at the soul level depends on our humility, our willingness to feel all our own emotions
- God will assist us to open our soul using methods that also have the effect of confronting the error that is preventing the opening of the soul

The Holy Spirit

- God's Holy Spirit is the medium or conduit by which God's Personal Love is impressed upon our soul
- Holy Spirit requires that our soul be opened by other methods before it can transmit God's Love
- Holy Spirit connects instantly with a soul that is open to the inflowing of God's Love
- Holy Spirit is so sensitive to our soul longings that it senses the instant a connection is longed for
- Holy Spirit is so sensitive to the intensity of the longing & makes connection proportional to the intensity
- The Holy Spirit is God's special force or energy used to transmit Divine Love to Human Souls

Attributes of God's Love

- God's Love is infinitely abundant; there is no limit to the amount we can receive
- God's Love is the only substance that can totally transform us into the Divine state, and give immortality

- Once we have received of God's Love to the extent required, we experience the complete transformation
- Divine Love expands the soul's capacity to Love (and therefore expands the soul's power and beauty)

The Role Of Faith

- True Faith is a knowing of things real, substantial, things that have been and are continuing to be proven
- Faith makes the aspirations and longings of the soul a real, living existence, so certain with no doubt
- Faith is a progressive quality, and it increases as possession of this Divine Love increases
- Once we are conscious that Divine Love is always within us, our faith also is now continuously felt

God Is Abundant & Perfect

- God gives us everything, does not expect us to live in poverty, or embrace a life of self-denial & sacrifice
- We will always be provided for
- When our struggle for existence ceases to become a struggle, we have come to know God's abundance
- God's Love is truly unconditional, only we ourselves can prevent Her Love from flowing into our souls
- The humble soul makes all effort to find feelings and emotions within that prevent connection with God
- Any prevention of the flow of God's Love into our soul is always personal
- Any lack of abundance in our life, or others' lives, must firstly be addressed by our own Law of Attraction

Longing Of The Soul Is Required

- Our earnest aspiration, our soul longings, are the method by which Divine Love will flow
- We need to understand that feelings, emotions, aspirations, inspirations & desires come from ourselves
- We are not controlled by any force outside of ourselves, this is the truth of personal responsibility
- If Divine Love is not being received, then the cause for this is within ourselves (and not with God)
- Make the transition from blaming others for emotions, to taking personal ownership of emotions
- Take action in personal life to live a life of Truth, this honours your soul feelings & emotions

God Has An Unlimited Nature

- Since God is perfect in Love, She will never betray herself to provide us with our desires
- We will act in the same manner in our own relationships when we understand this about God's Nature
- As we receive Divine Love, God's Unlimited Nature becomes a part of our nature, we become powerful
- As we grow and progress, our soul will possess more of God's Love, we will express more love to others
- God's immense power is seen when we see that each of us can receive Divine Love to more abundance

Temptations Of The Flesh

- Temptations of the flesh are caused by feelings, emotions and desires in disharmony with God's Love
- Responding to these temptations does not assist our soul progression and personal happiness
- The process of overcoming temptations, is not by using the mind to force the desires, feelings & emotions
- When we allow the 'temptations of the flesh' they influence our ability to receive God's Love
Eg. Desire for food versus gluttony
Eg. Desire for sex in harmony with Love verses sexual promiscuity without true love
Eg. Desire for abundance versus greed
- God does not punish us, but actions that lead us away from Love hurt us emotionally; we hurt ourselves

Associations Affect Us

- Our associations affect us; they influence us in many ways, for good or evil.
Eg. Drinkers, smokers, sex addicts etc
- We cannot generally see that which is invisible to us, so we usually cannot see evil spirits surrounding us
- Spirit's motive for influencing us is to experience the satisfaction of the desires they had while living
- Influence can be felt with all types of destructive behaviour, drinking, drugs, smoking, sexual activity, etc
- Spirits with bad motives or incorrect beliefs may take action to prevent mortals from following the truth
- Spirits who have never followed the Divine Love path will always influence us towards Natural Love

- Spirits can be in just as much spiritual darkness as we personally are or even be in a worse condition
- Many spirits and mediums do not respect God's Gift of Free Will (telling others what to do)
- Listening to these can result in abdicating personal responsibility, taking actions damaging to ourselves
- It is beneficial for us to develop in Divine Love before we attempt to get advice from the spirit world

Be Thankful

- Thankfulness & gratitude are important qualities, a product of our feelings and emotions of appreciation
- How can we not be thankful for what we have, and then ask for more than what we have?
- "What a lousy gift, you did not spend much on that, I did not really want it anyway, you can have it back"
- Sincere thankfulness and appreciation connect us to even greater feelings of Love from God

God Is Never Wrathful

- If make decisions that result in disconnection from God, God does not punish us or become angry
- We are being perfectly led, so there is never any need for punishment
- When we come to see that we are the creator of our own life, we will avoid behaviour that hurts us
- When we are insensitive to our own soul, we have a lot of difficulty understanding pleasure & pain
- God created us & the Universe so that we eventually are happy, so punishment is unnecessary

Earnest & Sincere Longings

- Our prayer comes from the soul, is expressed by feelings, emotions, desires, inspiration and aspiration
- The prayer needs to be felt within us before our Father can feel our sincere longings of the soul
- This is something we have complete control over, the expressions of our own soul's longings

Give God Glory

- As we progress in the development of our soul, we exceed the being we were originally created as
- We become a new being, Born Again into His Love to the extent that we are now a part Divine Love

- We have a part of God's Divine Nature within us, immortal, powerful, loving, compassionate; with infinite capacity
- She created within us to grow and be taught by Her
- We are yet to fully know how much God has done in Her Desire for us to experience Her Love
- God is deserving of all the glory and the honour our finite souls can give, Amen

Appendix 2: The Prayer for Divine Love

The Setting

Mt Tabor, Thaddeus asked "I don't want to appear stupid, but in fact, I don't know how to pray." The others were silent. Of course they all wanted to know the answer, but were afraid to ask the question. Nobody had been taught it. It was something different to participating in the rites of the Temple, and to fulfil the norms of conduct as the Torah demands them, rather than to pray or to converse with somebody who they could not see.

How can one speak to somebody who is invisible? How could we know if He was listening to us or not? So Taddi had formulated our question with courage and frankness. I explained to them that eventually we would always feel the presence of God ever stronger. The eyes and the ears of our souls would open up and we would know that the Father was always with us, listening to us unfailingly and watching over us. When praying do not use needless repetitions expecting God to listen because of the number of words. Your Father knows what things you need before you ask Him.

He wants your longings, your true desire to be in communion with Him. Although the Father knows all that worries you or makes you happy, He needs you to express his desires to demonstrate your will to accept His guidance and His gifts, because He respects you, and even more, He loves you, and therefore, He will never impose His Will upon you.

The Father in Heaven is like a magnificent King who grants an audience to all His people at all times. He likes to hear people telling Him of their happiness and He listens to their problems. And to all people who approach Him, He gives exactly what they may need. This is prayer: The audience with our true King, informing him of our desires and problems, our happiness and sadness. When we open up our hearts, He opens up His, and when we need, He gives with wisdom.

The Prayer

Our Father, Who is in Heaven, we recognize that You are All Holy and Loving and Merciful, and that we are Your Children, and not the subservient, sinful and depraved creatures that false teachers would have us believe. We know that we are the Greatest of Your Creations, and the Most Wonderful of all Your Handiworks, and the objects of your Great Soul's Love and Tender Care.

We know that Your Will is that we become At-One with You and partake of Your Great Love which You have bestowed upon us through Your Mercy and desire that we become, in truth, Your Children through Love, and not through the sacrifice and death of any of Your Creatures.

We pray that You will open up our Souls to the inflowing of Your Love, and that then will come your Holy Spirit to bring into our Souls this, Your Divine Love, in Great Abundance, until our Souls are transformed into the Very Essence of Yourself; and that there will come to us Faith—such Faith as will cause us to realize that we are truly Your Children and one with You in Very Substance, and not in image only.

Let us have such Faith as will cause us to know that You are Our Father, and the Bestower of every Good and Perfect Gift, and that, only we ourselves, can prevent Your Love changing us from the mortal into the Immortal.

Let us never cease to realize that Your Love is waiting for each and all of us, and, that when we come to You, in Faith and Earnest Aspiration, Your Love will never be withheld from us.

Keep us in the shadow of Your Love every hour and moment of our lives, and help us to overcome all temptations of the flesh, and the influence of the powers of the evil ones who so constantly surround us and endeavour to turn our thoughts away from You to the pleasures and allurements of this world.

We thank You for Your Love and the privilege of receiving it, and we believe that You are Our Father—the Loving Father who smiles upon us in our weakness, and is always ready to help us and take us to Your Arms of Love.

We pray this with all the earnestness and sincere longings of our Souls, and, trusting in Your Love, give You all the Glory and Honour and Love that our finite souls can give.

AMEN.

Resources

For more information:

Divine Truth Website: divinetruth.com

Donate Divine Truth:

<https://www.divinetruth.com/sites/main/en/index.htm#donate.htm>

Divine Truth YouTube Channel:

<https://www.youtube.com/@Divinetruthmain>

Divine Truth FAQ YouTube:

<https://www.youtube.com/@divinetruthfaq/featured>

Divine Truth Clips YouTube:

<https://www.youtube.com/@Divinetruthclips/featured>

Divine Truth Events: <https://events.humanitix.com/host/divinetruth>

Mary's Blog: mary.divinetruth.com

eBooks by Divine Truth including eBooks translated into a variety of different languages:

<https://www.smashwords.com/profile/view/DivineTruth>

God's Way: <https://blog.godsway.net/>

Donate God's Way: <https://blog.godsway.net/donations/>

Reminder From Jesus & Mary

Jesus and Mary would like to remind you that any document produced by Divine Truth containing any information from Jesus, Mary or any other person includes only a portion of God's Truth that they have personally discovered.

It does not and cannot contain the entire of God's Truth since God's Truth is infinite and humankind will forever continue to discover more of God's Truth as we progress in receiving more of God's Love.

Please remember that due to these limitations, information contained within this document may need to be revised in the future.